

NATIONAL BUREAU OF STANDARDS
MICROCOPY RESOLUTION TEST CHART

**NATIONAL
ARCHIVES
MICROFILM
PUBLICATIONS**

NATIONAL ARCHIVES MICROFILM PUBLICATIONS

Microcopy No. 323

COMPILED SERVICE RECORDS OF
CONFEDERATE SOLDIERS WHO SERVED IN
ORGANIZATIONS FROM THE STATE OF
TEXAS

Roll 425

Waul's Legion (Infantry, Cavalry, and Artillery), A - B1



THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES
NATIONAL ARCHIVES AND RECORDS SERVICE
GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION

Washington: 1960

Legionary

Waul, T. N.

Simmons Bernard Lt. Col. Col.

Edall, E. S.

White, W. M. a. s. - R. May 28

Adams, H. B. a. g. m.

Munson, M. S. a. g. m.

Brodvax, Robt. - Ord. Officer R. Apr. 28

James J. - a. d. c.

Shropshire, B. - adft. - R. Oct. 28

Wans, J. H. - adft. - Dried Feb.

Steele, O. - adft.

Shaw, Jno. - asst. Insp. Gen.

W. A. - Chap. - inclined

Inter

composed of 2 Batt^{ies} of Infantry

one Batt Cavalry and

one Batt Arty.

ward consolidated into

one Regt. Gen.

Cavalry Battⁿ
 Paul's Tex. Legion
 Field & Staff

Willis, Leonidas - maj. U. Col, R. Feb. 7/63
 Smith, Jno. R. --- maj. --- R. Jan. 22/64
 Weeks, Benj. F. --- maj. --- R. Aug. 20/64
 Harwood, Thos. M. --- maj.

White, W. W. --- a. s. --- R. May. 19/63
 Smith, Elisha H. --- a. s.
 Wyatt, Jno --- a. s.
 Stone, S. A. --- a. a. s. Relieved 24/63
 Evans, A. G. --- a. g. m.
 Parker, H. S. --- adjt.

Indused

Co. A. Cav, Battⁿ

Maul's Texas Legion

Engl Apr 24/62

Thomas, Jesse) Lt. . . . C, R. Oct 7/62
Fullerton, John - . . . 1, R. Oct 7/62
Thomas, James B^t - . . . 2, R. Oct 7/62
Lewis, Jno. R. - . . . 2, R. Oct 7/62
Rowland, Joseph) C. - . . . C
Persons, Amos - . . . 1,
Ridgway, W^m H. - . . . 2, ^{Re-elected}
Thomas, James B^t - . . . 2, ^{Feb 22/64}
Oct 1/62 as ^{Re-elected}

Better Roster dated Jan 1/65 states: "The greater part of Co 'A' deserted & went to Texas, have been found in the service there under the Capt. & Lt. - Lt. Thomas commands the Residue still here" (negro Mobile Ala.)

Endorsed

All rolls herewith.

Co. B, Cav. Battⁿ.
Waul's Texas Legion.
"Spy Co. of Gonzales"
Co. org'd May 7/62

* Smith, Jno. R. C, to Major
Stell, J. W. I.C. R-1800
* Renfro, Isaac P. 2.I.C.
* Matthews, E. F. 2, R. June '64.
* Reding, W. M. 2, /
Stevens, W. E. 2.

Trans. attached to Bridge Co. ^{Cav} ~~Co.~~ of S.S.
(see roll Apr 9 Aug 65 & Roll books Ser. 1. Vol. 24, B. 3 pgs 1025)

Indexed

All rolls herewith.

Co. C. Cav. Battⁿ
Haul's Texas Legion.

7

*Weeks, Benj. C. to major
Conn, Jno, T. 1. C.
Grundy, Jas. P. 2. {Deserted
Dec. 1/13
Christian, Elijah W. - 2, K. Nov. 1/12
Miller, N. F. 2. 1.
Johnson, R. J. 2.
Hodges, T. W. 2.

Some of this Co. previously
served in 1 (McCulloch's) Regt.
Tex. Cav. - 54 identified as of Co "I"

Temp. attached to Bridge Battalion Cavalry
(Rolls June 20, 63 & Roll Recd. Ser 1- Vol 24 B. 3 - Page 1025)
Aug 21/63

Indexed

all rolls herewith.

Co. D. Cav. Battⁿ.
Waul's Texas Legion.

*Brown, J. Duff ----- C, R. Dec. 7/62
 *Peck, W. D. W. ----- 1. C, R. Feb. 7/65
 *McCaulester, J. M. 2. 1, Dis. Mar. 17/64
 *Valley, T. J. ----- 2. 1,
 *Gregory, A. S. ----- 2, R. Nov. 23/64
 *McKee, H. ----- 2,

(11 identified)
 Some of this Co. previously served
 in 1st Co. G. 26 Tex. Cav. which
 was originally mustered in as ^{1st} ~~1st~~
 Cav. Co., 9th (Nichols) Tex. Inf (6 mos.)
 (also called 5th)
 Most of the remaining members
 of this Co. previously served
 in Nichols' Regt., principally
 in Co. "F" (See remarks June 30)
 62 roll

Indexed
 all rolls herewith.

Co. E. 1st Bullⁿ
 1st Divⁿ Texas Region

* Sullivan, Wm R. ... 2. C. 1st Div May 20/64
 Ryan, Albion T. ... 1, 1st Div. 12/64
 * Presler, James M. ... 2. C. 1st Div Mar 31/65
 Logsdon, Wm H. ... 2. 1.
 Hopkins, T. T. ... 2.
 Felder, J. J. ... 2.
 Pryor, A. T. ... 2. K. 1st Div 12/64

Some of this Co. (about 27 identified)
 previously served in 1st Co. G
 2^d Regt Tex Cav. - a 6 mos. Co.
 M/ in Nov 20/61 & M/ in Apr 23/62.

Ind. 1st Div

All rolls herewith.

Co. F. Cav. Battⁿ

Waul's Div. Legion.

Formed from the 1st and 2nd Vols
which were attached to 3 Regts.
Battⁿ for the purpose.

Kelley, H. H. C. 2, 1862
at reorg.

Harwood, Thos. M. 1, 1862

Willis, Leonidas . . . 2, to 7 May 1862

Carroll, Jacob Jr. - 2, Aug 21/62

Cleveland, Thos. J. - 1,

Walters, Saml T. - 2, 1, 1862

Mitchell, C. J. - - - 2, H. Dec. 15/62.

Kelley, L. E. . . . 2,

Johnson, J. T. . . . 2,

Roll for June 20/62 states: Co. was
mustered in for 12 mos Jan 20/62
and temp attached to Yagers Battⁿ
Re-enlisted for 3 yrs or over Apr. 21/62
& transf'd. to the Waul Legion
by order of Brig. Gen. H. P. Bee
May 12/62. Co. reorg. June 6/62.

Indited

All rolls herewith.

Co. G. Nauli Legion Cavalry Texas.

formerly -

	Co. B. Exchanged with M. Brooks	Co. A. Nelson with Ben. Palmer	Co. G. Nauli Legion Cavalry
Roff. N. B. ---	C	C	C
Starrett. J. S. ---	1	1	1
McKinzie. G. W. ---	2	2	2 Recanted Apr 8/64
Palmer. H. S. ---	2	2	2 R. Nov. 1/64
Blacksherr. J. M. ---	2	2	2 From Co. H.

Co. org'd Aug 28/63 and was composed of exchanged prisoners who belonged to Texas organs serving in the Trans Miss Dept.

For prior roll see
(1st) Co. B, Exchanged Bottom. CSA

All rolls herewith.

Indelible

Co. H. Nauke Legion Cavalry Texas

formerly

	CC Texas Min Ball Pon Cavalry	CC B Walker Bn	Co H. Nauke Legion Cavalry
Stone W. D.	C	C	C Sept 1863
Blackburn J. M.	1	1	1
Hutchinson A.	2	2	2 Apr 1864
Standifer D. J.	2	2	2 Dec 1863 Apr 1864
Sparks John C.	2		

Co. org'd Aug. 24/63 and was composed
of exchanged prisoners who belonged
to various Texas organs.

Indexed

All rolls filed herewith.

Artillery Battⁿ
Haul & Texas Legion.

Edgar W^m . . . Capt. Comdr.

Thompson T. C. . . a. s.

Ware, J. T. . . . adpt.

Co. A . . . Capt. Edgr.

Co. B. . . Capt. Hogue.



Co. B - Artillery Battⁿ
 Waul's Texas Legion.
 Formerly Co. H. 1st Mass. Inf.

Hogue, B. J. C.
 Harral, J. A. 1. 17 Jan 80/83
 Baker, C. H. 2. Died Nov 21/82
 Perry, O. H. 2. Died Dec. 13/82
 Wall, J. G. C. (Sec. 1st) Roster

Note { This Co having been reduced to a
 Detach of ~~the~~ ^(19 Men) was
 mustered Feb 29/64 on roll of
 Co "A". 1 Inf Battalion Waul's Tex
 Legion (which see), and was
 transfd. from that Co. to 2 Texas Field
 Battery (formerly Mc Mahon's Batty) Mch 29/64
 by Gen 13 S.O. 3rd Dist of Tex. &c. Mch 18/64

O. P. of Capt. J. G. Wall state all
 of the Co. ret'd to the Trans. Miss Dept.
 after its capture at Vicksburg, except
 15 men who were assigned
 to other commands east of the
 Miss.

All rolls herewith

1st Inf't-Battⁿ.
Haul's Tex. Legion
Field & Staff

Timmons B. . . . Lt. Col. & Col.
Cameron, Allen . . . Maj.
Steele, (Hd) . . . Maj. Lt. Col.
Bolling, E. S. . . . Maj.
King, A. W. . . . a. S.
Grisham, Jno. H., agm & a. S.
Graves, P. S. . . . a. S.

Training
2 vols

Co. B. 1st Infl. Battⁿ

Paul's Texas Legion

formerly Co. C. Paul's Legion
(finally consolidated with Co. C. to
form Co. H. Tennessee Regt. Inf.)
5093 Dis. Regt. C. Mich. 23/64
0-12

Nathusius, Otto . . . C. 10 mgs

Papendick, Louis . . . 1.

Behrman, Henry G. . . 2. Dis. Mar. 1/63

Michel, F. A. . . . 2. C. to Kth Tennessee
Regt. Tex. Inf.

Drescher, J. C. . . . { 2. Kang 27
to Kth Tennessee
Regt. Tex. Inf.

Index

All rolls herewith.

Co. C. 1st Inf. Batⁿ
Haul's Texas Legion.
(Formerly Co. C. Haul's on.)

Noigt, Robert - - - - - 2 of 28 dropped
C, on counsel
* Schuerer, E. - - - - - 1, to H. Timmons
Regt. Gen. Inf.
Matthai, A. - - - - - 2, Regt. dropped
C, on counsel.
Knittel, H. - - - - - 2, do do.

C. K.
(Consolidated with Co. B. to form)
(Co. K. Timmons Regt. Inf.)
S/O. 43 West 12th St. N. C. Mich 23/67

Printed
all rolls herewith.

Co. D. 1st Inf. Battⁿ
Haul's Texas Legion.
Formerly Co. H Haul's Tex. Legion

Timmons, Bernard C. 1. C.

Igard, S. C. 1. C. Died Dec. 14/62

Pope, D. K. 12. 1. K. Feb. 21/63
(Reported as Capt)

Kemp, Jas. B. 2. 1. C.

Hosmer L. B. 2. 1.

Newman, J. S. 2.

Vallenberg, R. H. 2.

This Co was composed principally
of re-enlisted men from Nichols'
9 (also called 5) Regt Tex Inf. - principally
from Co "A" - some from C, F, & K

This Co. finally became Co. E
Timmons Regt Inf
(which see)

3

Indised

~~All rolls herewith~~

Co. E. 1st Batt Inft-
Haul's Texas Legion,
Formerly Co. D, Waul's Tex Legion Inf.

*Mattison, G. P.	C,
Nash, J. M.	1
McLemore, W. C.	2. C
Bowers L. P.	2, died Oct. 12/62
McCoy, Wm.	2. 1.
Long, J. T.	2.

OK
This Co. finally became Co. I.
Trimmon's Regt. Inft.

All rolls herewith.

Index

Co. F, 1st Infl. Battⁿ
Waul's Texas Legion.
Formerly Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion Regt

Hicks Wm D. --- C,

Clark Lorenzo J. --- 1,

Rams Wm J. --- 2, 1, 11 Jan. $\frac{3}{63}$.

Cook, Calvin C. --- 2, 11 Nov. $\frac{5}{64}$

^{OK}
This Co. finally became Co. C.
Timmon's Regt. Inf.

Induced

~~All rolls herewith~~

Co. A. 1st Inf. Battⁿ

Walt's Texas Legion

Adj. & 4th Common Regt. Inf.

(which see)

7

Bolling, C. S. 0,

Painpare, C. 1, C.

Upton, W. R. 2,

Thomas, Edward -- 2, 1,

Dolan, F. W. 2,

Hagan, Chas. 2.

Some of this Co previously served
in Nichols' 9 (also called 5) Regt. Tex. Inf.
principally in Co. 'D', and some others
in 3 (Kirby's) Battn. Tex. Vols. principally
Co. 'A'

C. E. M. Anderson

~~All rolls herewith~~

2nd Inf. Battⁿ
Waul's Texas Legion,

Wrigley, James ... Lt. Col

Steele, Otto) - - - - - Maj^{10 Lt. Col}
1861 Battⁿ

Nathusius, O. - - - - - Maj.

Stone, S. A. - - - - - A.S.

Munson, M. S. - - - - - a.g.m & a.c.s

Williams, C. C. - - - - - adjt.

Pryor, R. A. - - - - - adjt.

2
recd
2

Co. A. 2nd Inf. Battⁿ
Haul's Texas Legion.
Formerly Co. D. Haul's Legion

Carters, Samuel ---- C,

Trull, Jas B. ----- 1,

Schwander, (Peter) --- 2 ^{Ch. 7. 6. 27} ₆₅

McIlwain, James --- 2. C

Cummings Chas. --- 1,

Thealau, Jno. --- 2, ^{R. Sept 23} ₆₇

This Co. finally became Co H
Timmons's Regt Inf.

Index

All rolls herewith

Co. B, 2nd Inf. Battⁿ
Kaul's Texas Legion
Formerly Co. I Kaul's Legion

Bradley, L. D. C.

Blackman, Jas. H. 1.

High, W. M. 2.

Daniel, J. T. 2.

Bonham, M. L. 2.

This Co was composed partially
of men transfd. Apr. 14/62 from
Co. I, 12 (also called 4) Regt. Tex Inf.
(See remarks on June 30/62 roll of this Co.)

OK
This Co finally became Co. A.
Timmons' Regt. Inf.

Under
All rolls herewith

Co. C, 2nd Inf. Battⁿ
Waul's Texas Legion,
Formerly Co. B, Waul's Legion
(also called?)

Cameron, Allen C.
Millican, Pleasant 1.0.4 May 12/63
Bowles, J. F. 2.1.
Hogue, James 2.1. C.
Thomas, J. L. 2.1. C.

This Co. was orgd Apr 24/62
principally from re-enlisted
men who had belonged
to 9 (Nichols') Regt Tex Inf (2nd),
(also called 5)
mostly Co. "C"

This Co. finally became Co. F
Trimmons' Regt. Inf.

~~all as furnished~~
Index

Co. D, 2nd Inf. Battⁿ
Waul's Texas Legion.

" Pioneer Co.
Formerly Co. "K", Waul's Tex Legion Inf

Wickelund, Henry) --- C.

Coeffler, Gustave) --- 1,

Harde, Louis) --- 2,

Preuckmann, Emil) --- 2.

Miessner, Max) --- 2

Index

This Co. finally became Co
B. Timmons Regt Inf

all rolls herewith.

Co. E. 2nd Infl Battⁿ
Waul's Texas Legion
Formerly Co. M., Waul's Tex Legion Inf

*Lidbetter, J. A. C.
*Purcell, Brig S. 1. C. 27
64
Aherms, Hy. 2.
Lieut. Albert C. 2, 1.
Anderson, P. 2.

This Co was consolidated
with others of Simmons' Regt
upon orgn in Mich 64
(as stated by Capt. B S Purcell)
in letters filed with 77)

rolls herewith.

Index

Co. F. 2nd Inf. Battⁿ
Waul's Texas Legion;
Formerly Co. B Waul's Legion

Wrigley, James C. Ball, Cal.
Sterling, B. F. 1. C.
Johns, R. J. 2. 1.
Jones, E. L. 2,
Gengler, Mat 2.

Some of this Co. previously served
in 9th (also called 5th) Regt. Tex. Inf. (6 mos.)
primarily in Co. D,
a few in 4th (Berwald's) Battn Tex. Inf.
(5 identified enlisted by Capt. G. W. G. G.)

This Co. finally became Co. D,
Trimmons' Regt. Inf.

all roles herewith. *Indy*

CAPTIONS AND RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Field and Staff.)

WAUL'S TEXAS LEGION.

(Inf., Cav. and Art'y.)

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	56736872	Clothing Jan 25/1862
2	6573	Clothing Jan 25/1862
3	6574	
4	6575	
5	6576	
6	6577	
7	6642	
8	6643	
9	6683	
10	6684	
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

✓ See also

(Confederate.)

Field & Staff, *4th Reg't Texas*

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *6 June 1862*, 1862,

shows station of Field and Staff,

Camp Bull

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(662)

W. P. Jeffery

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Field & Staff, *Wauke's* Reg't

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July 1 Aug 7

. 186 *→*

shows station of Field and Staff,

*Camp at Hall's Spring near
Crockett, Houston Co. Texas.*

RECORD OF EVENTS.

*This command was organized
at Camp Wauke near Brenham
Co. Texas and ordered to report to
Maj. Gen. Canby in Arkansas when
ready to take the field. Col. Miller
ordered the command to proceed in
four Divisions: Two Artillery Com-
panies under Capt. H. Edgar to Little
Rock direct (to procure if possible two
Batteries said to be at disposal of
the Maj. Gen. Command) and the
first, second and third Divisions to under-
take at Little Rock, Ark. But the 1st was
Accordingly the Artillery Division
(2 Artillery Companies under Capt. Edgar
left camp Wauke July 17. The 1st Div-
ision (four Comp. of Cavalry under
Maj. Willis, July 24. The second
Division (five Companies Infantry
and one of Cavalry under Major
A. Cameron Aug 7 with orders to
take up three Companies of inf. x*

W. P. Jeffery

NOV 29

EO736573

1912.

previously sent forward to procure transportation, etc. etc. The church women (four companions of the London of Cairo) under Lt. Col. Timmons, August White recently. Spec. Order No. 43 Headquarters Dept of the Miss. was received ordering the command to report to Maj. Gen. Van Dorn at Jackson, Miss. and the rendezvous of the Division changed to Shreveport La. & Monroe La. Capt. Edgar, the commanding had reported to Maj. Gen. Holmes at Little Rock Ark. Maj. Ellis, Maj. Cameron & Lt. Col. Timmons are enroute to Monroe La. Communication being very difficult but some report had been received from Capt. Edgar and none from Capt. Hogan of this command. The Lt. Col. Comby has learned however that Capt. Hogan is at Pickensburg Miss. & Capt. Edgar is enroute to join the command at Monroe La.

(Confederate.)

Field & Staff, *1st Reg't Texas*

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1st* 186*2*,

shows station of Field and Staff,

Camp Fort State Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

As per remarks made in last report the command (being then en route to Vicksburg to which place their destination had been changed from Little Rock when first ordered) continued the march and arrived at Vicksburg with all the companies of the command except Capt. Edgar Co. A. S. Arty. (which had preceded and arrived at Little Rock and there still detained by Gen. Hobbes). Sept 25 remained there several days and proceeded via R.R. under orders for Holly Springs where the command remained until Oct 22 then proceeded to this camp 6 miles above Holly Springs.

W. F. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

Field & Staff, *Hunting Reg't* *1st*

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov. 4 Dec.

1862,

shows station of Field and Staff,

Grenada, Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

The Command was last mustered at Goldwater 6 miles north of Holly Springs Oct. 31 1862.

Fell back with main army from Goldwater via Holly Springs Chewalla Sumpter Mill to Merrell. Was ordered to retrace road via the Tallahatchie and retired from that point back to Grenada via Oxford & Coffeeville arriving at Grenada Dec. 1st. Assigned on duty at the post on 8th inst. which since, the command has been doing guard & police duty of this post & garrison.

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

Field & Staff, ^{Inf.} 1st ~~Batt.~~ ^{Batt.} ~~Regt.~~ ^{Regt.} ~~Hauk.~~ ^{Hauk.} Texas Legion

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec. 1862,

shows station of Field and Staff,

Grenada, Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

The Battalion left Cold Water Camp
Nov. 6, and thence to Holly Springs, and
from there, on the same night to the
Cheshallah, whole distance 11 miles.
Left this camp and fell back behind the
Tallahatchie river - distance 28 miles.
But as the division travelled out of the way
roads the distance was about 40 miles.
From this camp moved to the mouth of
Sageah, 6 miles. From thence to Rocky Ford
of the Tallahatchie, 12 m. From this place on
the 1 of Dec. commenced the retreat upon
Grenada - distance 70 miles. Here severe days
making it. All the tents belonging to the command
were destroyed on this retreat. Men suffered
from exposure and want of provisions. Many
straggled on the march. Some of them
were taken by the Federal cavalry, which
followed just at our heels.

W. W. Hibbard

(Confederate.)

Field & Staff, ^{Inf.} 2 Batt. ~~Regt~~ ^{Regt} Vauls Legion, Tex. V.

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec. 1862,

shows station of Field and Staff,

Grenada, Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

This command was encamped on Cold Water Creek, Marshall Co. Miss., at the time of its last muster, 31 October, 1862. From thence was ordered to Goodman's Mills. Then a fell back to Abbeville, a distance of 40 miles, reaching the latter point in 28 hours from the time of starting from Goodman's Mills. From Abbeville, marched to camp on Tappah Creek, thence to camp at Rocky Ford, on Tallahatchie. Left Rocky Ford on the 1st of December, 1862, and fell back to Grenada, via Oxford & Coffeeville, reaching Grenada on the 7 December, where it has been encamped since that date, and has been on police duty for this military Post.

Grenada, Miss.

Dec. 31, 62.

H. H. Bibb

(Confederate.)

1st Battle Inf.
Field & Staff, Hank's Regt Texas Legion, C.S.A.

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 4 Feb'y.

1863,

(Not dated)

shows station of Field and Staff,

Camp Pemberton

RECORD OF EVENTS.

H. W. Hibbard

(6496)

Copyd.

(Confederate.)

Field & Staff, 2 Bn ^{Lt} ~~Regt~~ ^{Harb Legion Tex. U.}

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for

Jan. A Feb. 1868

shows station of Field and Staff.

*Camp Pemberton (near Greenwood, Miss)
Feb. 28, 1863.*

Feb. 28, 1863.

RECORDED COPY OF EVENTS

From Dec. 31, 1862, the date at which this command was last mustered, until Jan. 25, 1863, this command did garrison duty at Grenada. On the 28 of January the command left Grenada by railroad and arrived same evening at Laughan Station; thence marched to Yagoo City, arriving on the 27. Thence by steamer to Camp Spring, near Snyder's Bluff, some 12 miles from Keokuk. It remained encamped in that vicinity until the 15 inst. when it moved up the Yagoo River, embarked on steamer Hope & arrived at Camp Pemberton (Beaks Ferry) on the 19 inst, at which place it has been encamped since that date.

St. H. Hibbard

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Field & Staff, *1st Cavalry Reg't Texas*

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for *Jan 7 1863*

shows station of Field and Staff,

*Camp Pemberton
Miss.*

RECORD OF EVENTS.

*The command was
last mustered at Grenada
Decr. 30, 1862.*

*On Jan'y 24, 1863 was
ordered to Snyder's
Bluff thence to Camp
Lorinda near Milldale, ordered
from there Feby 14, 1863
to near Greenwood on the
Yazoo River, Sunflower County
arrived at camp Pemberton
Thursday Morning Feby 19
on duty at this point.*

W. L. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

Field & Staff, *Waukegan* Reg't

1864

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for

January 1st

1864,

shows station of Field and Staff,

Month of January

RECORD OF EVENTS.

W. T. Jeffery

Copyist.

2

CAPTIONS AND RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Regimental.)

WAUL'S TEXAS LEGION.

(Inf., Cav. and Art'y.)

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50739247	20
2	9248	21
3	9249	22
4	9250	23
5	9251	24
6	9252	25
7	9253	26
8	9254	27
9	9255	28
10	6570	29
11	6571	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Wash Regt Legion, Texas

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *April*, 186*7*,

shows Field and Staff and companies stationed at

Camp Uvalde, Washington Co, Tex

except as follows:

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Reg't Legion, Texas

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862,

shows Field and Staff and companies stationed at

en route to Chicksville, Tex.

except as follows: Co's. C & F. Cavalry,

Camp Waul,

Co's. C & B. Artillery,

en route to Little Rock, Ark,

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Companies A, B, C & D Cavalry left
Camp Waul July 12 with orders to
proceed to Chicksville and await
the remainder of the command.

Companies E, F, G Artillery left Camp
Waul July 12 with orders to pro-
ceed to Little Rock Ark and join
Gen. Van Dorn's return having
received from Col. A. C. C. they left camp.
Co. G Infantry was transferred to
Artillery July 8. S. O. 49 and the
letters of the other Infantry
Companies changed to con-
fidential.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Regt Legion Texas

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862,

shows Field and Staff and companies stationed at

Exponente la Munici, La.

except as follows: Co B, Lt. Artg
Vicksburg, Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

No return received from
Co. A. Lt. Artg.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Regt Legion, Texas,

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862,

shows Field and Staff and companies stationed at

Vicksburg on route to Holly Springs

except as follows:

RECORD OF EVENTS.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)
Haul's Texas Legion
Reg't

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862

Dated Oct 12 1862

shows Field and Staff and companies stationed at

Holly Springs, Miss.

except as follows:

RECORD OF EVENTS.

H. A. Rosby

(Confederate.)
Haul's Texas Legion
Reg't

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862

shows Field and Staff and companies stationed at

Holly Springs, Miss

except as follows:

RECORD OF EVENTS.

W. A. R. R. R.

(Confederate.)
Hauls Texas Legion
Reg'l.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Total Oct 12, 1862.

shows Field and Staff and companies stationed at

Vicksburg Miss.

except as follows:

RECORD OF EVENTS.

H. A. Hachey

(Confederate.)

Hault's Regt Legion Texas

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov*, 1863,

Jan & Dec 13/1863 shows Field and Staff and companies stationed at

Velasco Texas

except as follows:

RECORD OF EVENTS.

The papers pertaining to the
acts of officers being lost at
Vicksburg it is impossible to
tell the alterations that have
taken place.

D. F. Buchanan

(Confederate.)

Pauli Regt Legion Texas

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec*

date Jan. 6. 1864, 186*3*,
shows Field and Staff and companies stationed at

except as follows:

Valeras Texas

RECORD OF EVENTS.

A. J. O'Brien

Approved.

161-3 (Confederate.)
2 posts
Auto Legion Texas

Roster

of the organization named above,

dated Jan 11, 1864.

REMARKS.

- (1) The above is the Roster of the two Infantry Battalions. The Battalion of Cavalry, consisting of six (6) Companies under the command of Lieut. Col. Lee Willis, is now on the other side of the Mississippi river with Major Gen. S. B. Lee. With this Battalion I have had no communication since the siege of Vicksburg, and owing to the loss of the books and papers of the command at Vicksburg, it is impossible for me to furnish a Roster of its officers.
- (2) Two companies of artillery belong to the command Co. "A" Capt. Wm. Edgar, comd'g has been detached for eighteen months by Col. M. B. Lt. Gen. Holmes. This Co. is now with Walker's Division at Alexandria La. and I cannot furnish a correct list of its officers. Co. "B" without officers reduced to a fragment has been attached to an Infantry Company.

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Wault Legion Texas

Roster

of the organization named above,

dated 1st Dec 1, 186

REMARKS.

All the names belong
ing to the Adjutants
Office being lost
all names it is
impossible to get an
exact statement

W. T. Jeffery

CAPTIONS AND RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Company.)

Co. *A*, WAUL'S TEXAS

LEGION.

(Inf., Cav. and Art'y.)

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736685	2	50736523
3	6644	11	
5	6578	13	
7	6686	15	
9	6692	17	
11	6579	19	
13	6645	21	
15	6687	23	
17	6688	25	
19	6580	27	
21	6646	29	
23	6689	31	
25	6647	33	
27	6690	35	
29	6581	37	
31	6648	39	
33	6691	41	
35	6649	43	
37	6582	45	

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Co. A, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion

~~Also known as~~ Capt. C. S. Hollings
Co. Waul's Texas Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30 1862

shows station of company,

Camp Waul.

REMARKS OF EVENTS.

This Co. was Company "G",
Nichols' Reg't. disbanded and
sent out of the service
by order of Brig. Gen. P. O. Hebert.
The remark, "recruited and term
extended for the War", denotes
that those men recruited before
the company was mustered out.
The men were mustered into the
service by the enrolling office
under authority of the Sec. of War.
See authority given Gen. T. H. Waul,
Richmond, Feb. 6, 1862.

J. S. Stewart

(Confederate.)

Co. A, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862

shows station of company,

Not stated.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Investigator

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Co. A, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Cold Water.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(1000)

Frank Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Co. A., 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

shows station of company,

Grenada.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

The Company had been
in no action whatever,
left Coldwater on the 6th
Nov., 1862 for Goodman
Mill, the distance of 16 miles
from there to Abbeville, a
distance of 45 miles, from
there to the mouth of
Tippah, a distance of 7
miles, from there to
Rockaford, a distance of
13 miles; left Rockaford
on the 1st Dec., 1862 for
Grenada where we arrived
on the 7th of Dec., 1862, a
distance of 78 miles, and
where we are now doing
garrison duty; en route from
Rockaford all our camp
& garrison equipage was
destroyed.

J. M. Stewart

Copy

(Confederate.)

Co. *A*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. + Feb.*, 186*3*

shows station of company,

Camp Pemberton

RECORD OF EVENTS.

John Stewart

(Confederate.)

Co. *A*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. + Feb.*, 186*4*,

shows station of company,

Near mouth of Caney

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Confederate.)

Co *A* *2* ~~Regt~~ *Inf Bn* *1st* *Regt*
Hanks Texas Legion

Company Muster-in Roll

CAPTION OF ROLL.

Muster Roll of Captain *Samuel Carter's*
Company, in the _____ Regiment, (_____ Brigade)
of _____
Volunteers, commanded by Col. _____

_____, called into
the service of the Confederate States in the Provisional
Army, under the Provisions of the Act of Congress passed
February _____, 1861, by
from the *21* day of *April*, 186*2*,
(date of this Muster) for the term of *The War*,
unless sooner discharged.

CERTIFICATE OF MUSTERING OFFICER.

I CERTIFY, ON HONOR, That I have carefully exam-
ined the men whose names are borne on this Roll, their
horses, and equipments, and have accepted them into the
service of the Confederate States for the term of _____
war

from this *21* day of *April*, 186*2*.

S M Drake
capt. C.S.A.

Mustering Officer.

Date _____

Station _____

General Notation: _____

A Binstain

(555e)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Co. *A*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
which was as Capt Sam Carter Co.
Waul's Tex. Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To June 30*, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Waul

RECORD OF EVENTS.

*The original muster roll
in roll of this company was
sent to the Adjt & Inspector
Genl through the Dept. of War.
The men enrolled since
Apr 22 were mustered into
the service by the enrolling
officer under authority of the
Sec of War. See Authority given
Genl T. M. Waul, Richmond,
Mar. 6.*

A. B. Mearns

(Confederate.)

Co. A, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
x 2220 2nd Inf. Batt'n Waul's Texas Legion Carter Co

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

July 10, 1862,

shows station of company,

*Camp Waul near
Brenham*

RECORD OF EVENTS.

A B Mustain

Approved.

(Confederate.)

Co. *A*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first Muster to Company*, 1862,

shows station of company,

Not stated

RECORD OF EVENTS.

A. B. Bristain

(Confederate.)

Co. *C*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Cold Water

RECORD OF EVENTS.

A. B. Mustain

(Confederate.)

Co. C, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862,

shows station of company,

Grenada Miss

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Left camp Coldwater
Nov 6/62. Passing through
Holly Springs to Sockmans
mill distance 12 miles
there on the 9 Nov 62 -
Rockaford arriving on the
20 Nov. Distance 58 miles.
Left Rockaford Dec 1/62
for Grenada arriving on
the 7 Dec/62. Since then
been garrisoning this
place.

A. B. Winston

(Confederate.)

Co. A, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863,

shows station of company,

Camp Pemberton

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Left Grenada Jan 25
for Snyder's Bluff
distance 180 miles arriving
on Jan 2 '63.

Feb 9 changed Camp
to Camp Loring. Distance.

Feb 10 left Camp
Loring for camp Pemberton
on the Yazoo River near
Greenwood arriving on
the 19, distance 260 miles

A. B. Mustain

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Co. *A*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864,

shows station of company,

X

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Roll taken

G. B. W. Stain

(Confederate.)

Co. H, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Shelby County, Tenn.
Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *Organization of the*

shows station of company, *1862,*

Camp Maus

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(22)

J. P. Middleton

Copy

(Confederate.)

Co. A, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First muster to Aug 31*, 1862,

shows station of company,

Not stated

RECORD OF EVENTS.

J. P. Middleton
(6456) *Capt.*

(Confederate.)

Co. A, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

transcribed from the original

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1864,

shows station of company,

In the field

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(6426)

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Co. *A*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to May, 1864,
ended May 14, 1864.

shows station of company,

In the Field

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(6625)

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

CAPTIONS AND RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Company.)

Co. *B*, WAUL'S TEXAS

LEGION.

(Inf., Cav. and Art'y.)

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073 6641	20	5073 6655
2	6650	21	6640
3	6651	22	6697
4	6594	23	6587
5	6699	24	6588
6	6693	25	6589
7	6636	26	6590
8	6584	27	6656
9	6637	28	6698
10	6652	29	6591
11	6585	30	6657
12	6694	31	6592
13	6638	32	6593
14	6586	33	
15	6695	34	
16	6653	35	
17	6639	36	
18	6654	37	
19	6696	38	

✓
See also _____

(Confederate.)

Co. B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Abstract of the Muster Roll

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated April 10*, 1862,

shows station of company,

Station

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Wm Potter

(Confederate.)

Co. B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 5th to June 30, 1862,

shows station of company,

Company

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Approved

(Confederate.)

Co B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

~~Waul's Texas Legion~~

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for date July 14, 1862,

shows station of company,

Sam Hill

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Wm Potter

(Confederate.)

Co. B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
7th Arkansas

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862,

shows station of company,

Loose Springs Tex

RECORD OF EVENTS.

M. D. Dyer

(Confederate.)

Ca. 11, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1862, 1862,

shows station of company,

Company 11, 1st Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

W. C. Potter

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Co. C, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April

1862

shows station of company,

Illinois

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Since last muster of company has
been in the action at the battle of
Pamunkey, July 30th. Since then
into the hands of the rebels. The
company was captured on July 30th
and sent to the rebel camp at
Pamunkey. The company was
held there until the 1st of August
when they were sent to the rebel
camp at Pamunkey. The company
was held there until the 1st of
August when they were sent to the
rebel camp at Pamunkey. The
company was held there until the
1st of August when they were sent
to the rebel camp at Pamunkey.

Wm. Potter

Copy

(Confederate.)

Co. B., 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan'y & Feb'y, 1863,

shows station of company,

Camp Pemberton

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Since last muster the Company
done Garrison duty at Guadalupe up
to the 25th January left Guadalupe on
that day per R.R. Road to Vanhook
Station left that place next day
arrived at the City of El Paso where
the arrival being 21 Took from the
Company the Steamer Carrol
which brought her to Snyder's
Bluff near Brown. There
arrived at 10 o'clock. The Company
Lodge, after the Company remained
up to the 25th of February on that
day marched back to Snyder's
Bluff took the Steamer Gulf which
left next morning and brought
her to Camp. Arrived at the
El Paso river on the 9 when the
Company left Guadalupe
The 31st of the Company 31 men and
one officers were on the 25th

W. C. B. H.

50736655

50736655

1912.

Steamer Hope on the 22 on
a expedition up the Salakatchie
river whence they returned on
the 25 of February Private
J. Smith returned back in
Camp from hospital at Granada
two hours after marching

(Confederate.)

Co. 1, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Louisiana, 1864,
shows station of company,

not stated

RECORD OF EVENTS.

W. C. Potter

Copy

(Confederate.)

1st Inf. Batt. Nant.
Mass. Regt.

Muster Roll

of 1st Inf. Batt. Nant.
Mass. Regt.
for dated June 24, 1862,

shows station,

not stated

RECORD OF EVENTS.

also known as 1st
Nant. Regt.

(5000)

W. H. G. H. H.
Approved.

(Confederate.)

Co. N., 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for the month of June, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Marshall

RECORD OF EVENTS.

The members of this
company who enlisted
for the War were originally
mustered in Youngs Reg-
iment under Capt. Beck.
for 90 days, were trans-
ferred by order of Genl
McCook. This company
served for the War for
given and the men mis-
terred into service for
three years or the War from
the date of their several en-
listments by the incoming Officer
? Alvin Brown as Capt
S. W. Partridge as, Waul's
Texas Legion

(Confederate.)

Co. N., 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion. *

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 21, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Sitkiter

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Left Camp Herbert
near Hempstead, Tex.
April 24, 1862 & marched
to Fairfield, Tex. dis-
tance 125 miles. Left
Fairfield May 24, 1862
& marched to Camp
Waul, near Barabuen,
Tex. distance 120 miles.
Left Camp Waul July
22, 1862 & marched to
Camp Sitkiter, near
New Salem, Spick-
lecounty, Tex. enroute
to Victoria, Texas,
distance 210 miles.

Also known as Capt.
Sgt. Waul's Texas Legion

(Confederate.)

Co. N., 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Cold Water, Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Left Camp Chickasaw
Sept. 1, 1862, arrived
at Chickasaw, Miss.
Sept. 2, 1862, distance
304 miles, of which
marched 207 miles
and came by Rail Road
47 miles.
Left Chickasaw,
Miss. Oct. 3, 1862, and
came via Jackson to
Holly Springs, La. Camp
Cold Water.

W. H. Spence

(Confederate.)

Co. N., 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1, 1862,

Not Dated.
shows station of company,

Garrison, Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Since the last muster on the 21st Oct. 1862 the company has moved from Cold Water, Miss. to Goodman's Station, then to Abbeville, then to Deepwater, then to Speight's Ford, then to its present station at Garrison, Miss. Total distance about 100 miles.

(Confederate.)

Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 21, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Pemberton
Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Left Grenada, Miss.
June 25, 1862, came by
way of Bayou St. John
then by way of Bayou
St. Louis. Left on
the 27th, about
10 miles, above Vicks-
burg. Distance about
120 miles. Left Camp
St. Louis, 26th, 1862,
came by Pemberton
Camp. Distance of
the whole journey
about 200
miles.

W. W. 21st

(Confederate.)

Co. A, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1, 1864,

shows station of company,

at the mouth of
Carr.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

M. N. J. [Signature]
Appd.

(Confederate.)

Co B Paul Regim
Houston Co. 1st Regt. 8th Texas
Infantry Regim

Muster Roll

of Capt. B. S. Hooper's Company
Pauls Regim. Volunteer

for *Not stated*, 186

shows station,

Not stated

RECORD OF EVENTS.

From a copy taken in B. S. Hooper's
War Department in May 1900
an original record furnished
the Adjutant General of Texas
R. F. P. 724274

J. L. Harris

(Confederate.)

Co B, Art'y Batt'n, *Waul's Texas Legion*
Region of Texas

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *Enlistment to June 30, 1864*
shows station of company,

Camp Waul Texas

RECORD OF EVENTS.

J. Morris

Copyed.

(Confederate.)

Co. 2, Art'y Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Aug. 5 to Oct. 1, 1864*,
shows station of company,

Chickasaw

RECORD OF EVENTS.

This Company left Camp near
Washington Co. Texas the place
of rendezvous under orders
issued to Little Rock, Ark.
July 17 to report to and take
orders from Major General Sherman
reached there August 10. Company
to proceed on to Chickasaw
Miss and await the arrival of
the 1st. Division. Company reached
Chickasaw Aug. 21. Having
marched 575 miles from
Camp near
This Company was mustered
as Co. 2, Art'y Batt'n 30th Texas
Infantry July 8.

J. Robert

(Confederate.)

Co. B, Art'y Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 9 Oct, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Cold Water, Ark.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

This Company paid off its indebtedness
on the 5th Oct 1862 on an order
up to the State Treasur. 1862
Left Little Rock Oct 8 and arrived
at Cold Water on the 10th
Company by Charles Jackson
Meiss. Remained at Cold Water
until the 28 Oct. when it struck
Camp and remained at this Camp
on the 28 Oct 1862

J. A. S. S. S.

(Confederate.)

Co. B, Art'y Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Dec, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Lovell, Texas

RECORD OF EVENTS.

This Company was temporarily
attached to Capt H. P. Jones Co. (6)
withers the Art. Bat on the 5th
November 1862 at Holt Springs.
Left Abbeville on 1st December
1862 and reached Texas
on the 9th Dec. 1862.
By Capt William

(Confederate.)

Co. _____, Art'y Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for _____

shows station of company, _____, 1863,

RECORD OF EVENTS.

The Comp. left Camp. _____
on the _____ 1863. _____
road to _____ Sta. _____
to Yazoo City. Arrived there on the
29th July 1863. _____ by Steamboat
to _____ left _____
_____ the _____ and _____
_____ the _____ on the
3rd of _____ 1863. Remained at _____
until the 14th as _____ went _____
to _____ by _____
_____ by _____ to _____
_____ river, etc.

(200)

J. Morris

Original

(Confederate.) 1st Legion

Co. B + ~~Low~~ Reg't ~~Battle~~ ~~Waul~~
*algon known as Capt. M. R. Smith
Co. attached to ~~Wauls~~ ~~Legion~~

~~Company~~ Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 13, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Waul

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Albany

(Confederate.)

Co. B, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 1 to June 30, 1862.

shows station of company,

Camp Waul.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Remarks: The men on this roll were mustered into service by the Enrolling Officers under authority of the Sec. of War. See authority given Gen. W. N. Waul Richmond March 6, 1862.

Edwin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

Co. B, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862,

shows station of company,

Enroute to Clarksville,
Texas.

RECORDED OF EVENTS.

Elgin A. Blacklock

(10125)

Original

(Confederate.)

Co. *R.*, Cav. Batt'n, *Waul's Texas Legion*.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Cold Water, Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Elgin H. Blalock

(425)

Regt.

(Confederate.)

Co. *B*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863,

shows station of company,

Camp near Port Gibraltar

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Albrow

(Confederate.)

Co. B., Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 1863,

shows station of company,

Not stated.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Elgin H. Blalock

(600)

(Confederate.)

Co. 1, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & June*, 1863,

shows station of company,

Complete

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Elgin H. Blalock

Copy

(Confederate.)

Co. B, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1863,

shows station of company,

Decaturville, Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Elgin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

A B, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *18 May 14, 1864*,

above station of company,

Near Varona Miss

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Attest

Copied

(Confederate.)

Co. B., Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1864.

shows station of company,

Karstons Plantation

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Left encampment near Verona
Miss. July 10, 1864 to meet the
enemy at Pontotoc. Had an
engagement with the enemy
between above Pontotoc on
the morning of 11th War in the
several engagements near
Harrisburg from the 13, 14, & 15
July 64. Took line of march
from Tupelo, Miss. for Pikesville
on 20 July. 64. Remained
in camp until Aug 3d 64
then took up line of march for
Oxford Miss. where we arrived
on 6 Aug. War in the several
engagements with the enemy
near Abbeville and Oxford
from the 8 to the 25 Aug 1864
During the engagement of
the 24 a portion of the Company
commanded by Lt. (over)

Attest
C. M. Crosby

Captain

MAY 29.

50736592

1912.

Reeling captures of the
enemy the weapons and
ten fine Mules which was
turned over to Brigadier
Quarles Martin. Marched
from Oxford on 26 Aug
to Water Valley and thence
to this camp (Gusstons
farm) on 28 Aug 1864

(Confederate.)

C^o. *B*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 10 Oct.*, 186*4*,

shows station of company,

Pollard, Ala.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Marched from Houstons
farm near Water Valley
Miss August 31, 64, via
Greenwood to West Point
Miss. Thence to Mobile by
Rail Road where we ar-
rived on the 5th Sept. from
There to Hall's Mills 12 miles
west to place of encamp-
ment at which place we
remained doing light
duty until the 12th Oct.
thence by way of Mobile and
Greenwood to Pollard, Ala.
Arrived there, October 24, 1864.

Elgin H. Blalock

CAPTIONS AND RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Company.)

Co. *C*, WAUL'S TEXAS

LEGION.

(Inf., Cav. and Art'y.)

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736605	2	50736664
2	6658	3	6704
3	6595	4	6602
4	6700	5	6603
5	6654	6	6604
6	6596	7	
7	6701	8	
8	6660	9	
9	6597	10	
10	6661	11	
11	6702	12	
12	6662	13	
13	6703	14	
14	6663	15	
15	6705	16	
16	6598	17	
17	6599	18	
18	6600	19	
19	6601		

See also

Confederate.
Co C. Hancock Legion, Tex

x
Mustar Roll
Co "C" Cav Batta.
Hancock Legion

for not stated 186
also known as Capt. R. W. Hancock Co., 1st Regt.
shows station,

not stated

RECORD OF EVENTS.

J. S. Shivers
(4406) Copyist.

(Confederate.)

* Co. C, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Formerly Capt Robert Knight Co

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated Apr. 28, 1862,

shows station of company,

Houston

RECORD OF EVENTS.

[Signature]

(Confederate.)

Co. *C*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Formed by Capt Robert Wright Co Waul's Tex Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30*, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Waul.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Confederate.)

Co. C, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Hales Springs
Houston Co. Texas.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

The company started
from Camp Waul
Washington Co.
Texas with the 3^d
division of the Waul
Texas Legion on the
18th day of August 1862
and marched up
to this date 137
miles to this camp.

(Confederate.)

Co. *C*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept & Oct*, 1862,
shows station of company,

Camp Cold Water

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Confederate.)

Co. C, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for No. Dec, 1862,

shows station of company,

Grenada Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

The company had been in no action whatever, Left Coldwater on the 4th of November 1862 for Goodman's Mills, distance 14 miles from there to Abbeville distance 4.5 miles, from there to Mouth Tipton distance 7 miles, from there to Rockford distance 13 miles. Left Rockford on the 1st of December 1862 for Grenada distance 78 miles where we arrived on the 7th of December 1862 and we are now doing garrison duty.

W. H. Waul

(Confederate.)

Co. C, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863,

shows station of company,

Camp Pemberton.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

The company remained at Granada until the 25 of Jan then went with the cars of the Miss Central R.R. 20 miles to Vaughan's Station; from there marched next day towards Yazoo City distance 20 miles where they arrived on the 27 and went down that same night on the steamer, 35. Parallel to Snyders Bluff, were encamped till the 15 Feb when we again went up the Yazoo river a distance of about 25 miles to this place (on) where we arrived.

W. Johnson

May 25

50736663

1912

on the 19th inst and
are encamped now.

(Confederate.)

Co. *C*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864,

shows station of company,

Camp at mouth of Caney

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Since last muster the company did garrison duty in Quintana till the 23 of January. After that period the Legion was ordered to group the river and encamped two miles from Berys Landing where they stayed till Feb 23 and did picket and regular camp duty. On the 25 of February the Legion by order of Genl. Bee took up the line of march for the mouth of Caney where they arrived on the 25 inst.

On the 28 inst the company was mustered. Some of the names were

J. J. Johnson

may 20

50736664

1912.

in above must not
need specification
on account of having
lost all company books
(illegible) x b 1

(Confederate.)

Ca *C*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *To June 30*, 186*2*,
shows station of company,
Camp Waul, Texas

RECORD OF EVENTS.

The men on this
Roll were mustered
into Service by the
Enrolling Officer for
3 years at the War
under authority of the
Secretary of War.
See authority given
Genl. J. N. Waul
Richmond, Dec. 6, 1862.

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Co. E, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Formerly known as Capt. P. Waul and Co.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

shows station of company,

Camp Waul

RECORD OF EVENTS.

This company was Co. G, Nichol's Regt 6 mo. Troops disbanded and mustered out of service by order Brig. Gen. P. O. Hebert, April 24th 1862.

The remark "Reenlisted and term extended for war" denotes that these men were reenlisted before the company was mustered out of service. Company reorganized for 3 years or war, April 24th 1862. These were mustered into the service for three years or the war by the enrolling officer under authority of the Sec. of War. See Authority given Genl T. N. Waul, Richmond, Mar 6, 1862.

L. H. Martin

(Sigs)

Approved.

(Confederate.)

Co. *C*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 5 to Aug 31*, 1862,

shows station of company,

En Route in Texas

RECORD OF EVENTS.

*Since the 31st July the
Company has been on
the march having
traversed about four hun-
dred miles. Now ordered
to Jackson, Miss.*

(Confederate.)

Co. C, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion
 also known as: 2nd Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first Master to Aug 31, 1862,

shows station of company,

401 Stated

MEMORANDUM FOR DEBENTURE

This image shows a single sheet of white paper with horizontal blue or grey ruling lines. The lines are evenly spaced and run across the width of the page. There is no handwriting or printed text on the paper. At the very bottom center, there is a small, dark, irregular mark that appears to be a smudge or a piece of tape residue.

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

Co. *C*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 186*2*,

shows station of company,

Camp Cold Water

RECORD OF EVENTS.

J. S. Munn

(Confederate.)

Co. *C*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*.

shows station of company,

Not stated

RECORD OF EVENTS.

L. H. Martin

(642b)

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Co. C., 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

shows station of company,

Camp Grenada

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Left Caldwell's Nov 5th,
1862. Marched - miles to
Tippah Ford. Moved Camps
to Rocky Ford Nov 20th 1862.
Left Rocky Ford Dec 1st 1862 and
Marched - miles to Grenada.

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

Co. *C*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863,

shows station of company,

Camp Pemberton

RECORD OF EVENTS.

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

Co. *C*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*3*,

shows station of company,

Big Black

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Confederate.)

Co. *C*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & Apr*, 186*3*

shows station of company,

Not stated

RECORD OF EVENTS.

These rolls were not finished when this muster was made. It being impossible to get suitable paper. Since that time Capt. Steele being wounded and absented from the company consequently resign the rolls as commanding of company.

*J. J. Conn, 1st Lt.
Company C Cav. Batt.
Texas Legion*

J. Steele

Original

(Confederate.)

Co. 10, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 1863,

shows station of company,

Camp near Big Black
River

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Engagement May 3rd with
Gen. Beauregard's capture of
Steamer Mississippi and the
Mae. River near Columbus

Engagement with Gen
Beauregard's troops on May 11th
Loss Capt. H. H. and two
men wounded. Enemy's
loss. Two hundred & forty
killed & wounded. Losses
suffered on our side two
hundred & four. Gen. Gallay
Enemy's loss for thousands
our forces commanded
by Maj. H. W. Bridge.

(Confederate.)

Co. C, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*3*,

shows station of company,

Alenon, La

RECORD OF EVENTS.

*This company is attached
to Bridg's Batt Ross'
Brigade Jackson's Cav.*

J. H. Hunt

Copy

(Confederate.)

Co. *C*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864,

shows station of company,

North Company

RECORD OF EVENTS.

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

x
Co. C, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion
* Also known as Co. C Miller's Battle Waul's Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to May 1, 1864

shown station of company,

Verona, Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

J. J. Hines

Original

(Confederate.)

x Ca 6, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

also known as Co. F. Waul's Cavalry, Waul's Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1864,

shows station of company,

Mobile, Ala

RECORD OF EVENTS.

J. S. Hanks

Captain

(Confederate.)

X

Co. *C*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Also known as Co. C. Hild's Battery, Waul's Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*4*

shows station of company,

Lolland, Ala.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

J. S. Hunt

CAPTIONS AND RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Company.)

Co. *D*, WAUL'S TEXAS

LEGION.

(Inf., Cav. and Art'y.)

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>50736613</i>	20	<i>50736612</i>
2	<i>6706</i>	21	<i>6611</i>
3	<i>6606</i>	22	<i>6613</i>
4	<i>6665</i>	23	<i>6614</i>
5	<i>6666</i>	24	
6	<i>6607</i>	25	
7	<i>6707</i>	26	
8	<i>6608</i>	27	
9	<i>6609</i>	28	
10	<i>6667</i>	29	
11	<i>6708</i>	30	
12	<i>6668</i>	31	
13	<i>6709</i>	32	
14	<i>6710</i>	33	
15	<i>6711</i>	34	
16	<i>6669</i>	35	
17	<i>6670</i>	36	
18	<i>6712</i>	37	
19	<i>6610</i>	38	

See also _____

(Confederate.)

*
Ca. *D*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Capt. H. Wickland's
~~*Co. Waul's Texas Legion*~~

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment to June 30, 1862,*

shows station of company,

Camp Waul, Texas

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Confederate.)

x Ca D^x, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Also known as, Capt Izard's Co. Waul's
Tex. Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To June 30, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Waul.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

This Company was Co. A - of
Nichols Reg Six months troops.
Disbanded & mustered out
of Service by Order of Brig
Gen Robert. The remarks
Reenlisted time Extended for War.
denote that those men Re-
enlisted before the expiration
of Six month service. The Troop
Reenlisted was mustered into
Service by the Enrolling
Officer by Authority of the
Sec War. The authority
given to Gen J. R. Waul
Richmond Mar 6, 1862.

J. Brown

(Confederate.)

* Co. D^x, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Also known as Co. G, Waul's Tex.
Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862,

shows station of company,

Not Stated.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Left Camp Waul Washington
County Texas August 4th 1862
En Route for Vicksburg, Miss.
Reached New Salem Rock County
Texas August 31st 1862. Dist.
and marched 254 miles.

(1862)

J. Brown

Copied.

(Confederate.)

Co. D, 2 Inf. Batt'n. Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to Aug 31*, 1862,

shows station of company,

Not Stated

RECORD OF EVENTS.

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

Co. D, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Cold Water
Springs, Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

J. N. Royer

(Confederate.)

Co *A*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Cold Water.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(648)

J. Brown

App'l.

(Confederate.)

Co. *A*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *Nov & Dec*, 1862,
dated Jan'y 9, 1863.
shows station of company,

Grenada

RECORD OF EVENTS.

The Company has been in no action
whatever. Left Coldwater Nov
6th. Marched to Gordon Mills
a distance of 16 miles. from
there to Abbeville a distance of
45 miles. from there to mouth
Tippah distance 7 miles. from
there to Rocky Ford distance
13 miles. Left Rocky Ford
for Grenada Dec 1st 62. a
distance of 48 miles. Arrived
at Grenada Dec 4th 62.
where we are now doing
Garrison duty. On the latter
March all tents and other
company baggage was
burned.

(102)

J. O. Brown

Copy

Co. D, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862,

shows station of company,

Grenada

RECORD OF EVENTS.

The company has not been in any action since last muster; Nov 6 left Camp Caldwell, marched via Holly Springs over the Salem road to Chewalla, our camp and garrison equipage were sent to Abbeville, the company bivouacked at Chewalla until 2 o'clock a.m. Nov 9 when line of march to Abbeville was taken up, marched all day & night and reached Tallahatchie bridge Nov 10 about 6 o'clock a.m. Nov 11 from Abbeville to Tippah ford, when the company encamped until Nov 20 when the command was

over

J. H. Royer

50736709

1912

ordered to Rocky ford on
Tallachie river. In
Camp at Rocky ford from
Nov-30 to Nov 30. Dec 1
left Rocky ford at 10
o'clock a. m. and marched
to Oxford, which place
was reached at 4 o'clock
p. m. Dec 2. Many of the
company could not
keep up with the com-
mand, fell out and have not
joined the Company as yet;
others were taken sick &
Captured by the enemy
while on the march to
reach the Company. Dec 3-
reached Coffeeville. Dec
6 this company, D, and
company A received orders to
remain in Coffeeville till
every thing on the R. Road had
been sent to Grenada, &
then to burn 3 bridges on the
Miss. Central R. Road between
Coffeeville and Tarrant Station,

(Confederate.) No 2

Co. D, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Nov. & Dec., 1862,
shows station of company,
Grenada

RECORD OF EVENTS. Continued.

which was accomplished
by 6 o'clock p.m. Dec 7
reached Grenada, where
the company is now
encamped.

J. H. Royer

Captain

(Confederate.)

Co. D, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Master Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863,

shows station of company,

Camp Pemberton.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

From Jan 1 to 26 Camped
near Grenada doing
garrison duty. Left
Grenada January 25
for Camp Livingston
the company arriving
on the 28 Jan, where
the company camped
until Feb 16 from which
day the command started
for Camp Pemberton,
where it arrived Feb 19
'63. Jos March being
exchanged, joined the
company two hours
after muster.

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

Co. A, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan & Feb, 1863,
shown station of company,
Camp Pemberton

RECORD OF EVENTS.

The company has been in
no action whatever. Left
Granada Jan 25 '63 on the
Rure for Vaughns Station dis-
tance 80 miles. Left Vaughns
Station for Yazoo City Jan
26 '1863. Distance 25 miles.
Left Yazoo City aboard Steam
Boat for Snyder's Bluff Jan
28 '1863. Arrived at Snyder's
Bluff Jan 29 '1863 and went
to Camp at Camp Loring.
Left Camp Loring for Gren-
wood Miss. Feb 15 '1863 and
marched to Hahind Landing
on the Yazoo River distance
6 miles went aboard Steamer
Boat. Reached camp Pen-
berton February 19 '1863.

(3000)

J. Brown

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Co *A*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*4*

shows station of company,

South of Campy. Tex.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

*Left Velasco 23 Jan 1864
Moved to Perry's Landing
Distance 10 miles. Left
Perry's Landing Jan 24th
Marched to Mouth of Campy
arriving there Jan 30th 1864
at which place we are
still encamped.*

J. Brown

(Confederate.)

Co. D., 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864,

shows station of company,

Camp at Carey

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Since Jan 1 '64 the
Camp has stationed
at Velasco until Jan
23 '64 when it was moved
to Camp near Perry's
Landing, from where it
was marched to the
present Camp Feb 24 '64.

(602).

J. N. Royer

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Co. *D*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *11 June 20, 1862,*

shows station of company,

Camp Waul's Legion

RECORD OF EVENTS.

[Empty lined area for recording events]

[Signature]
[Signature]

(Confederate.)

Co. *2^d*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first Muster held Aug 3rd*, 1862,

shows station of company,

As stated

RECORD OF EVENTS.

W. H. French

(Confederate.)

Co. *A*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1862*, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp 1st Division

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Confederate.)

Co. D, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 1864, 1864,

shows station of company,

Near Verona, Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

* Company was in the field at
the capture of Fort Totten
near the R.R. near Verona
Miss. and was present at the
capture of the R.R. station
near Verona, Miss. and was
present at the capture of the
R.R. station near Verona, Miss.

* This is a duplicate of the Muster
Roll.

W. H. French

(Confederate.)

Co. *A*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Aug 1863*, 1863,

shows station of company,

Camp R. G. French

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Confederate.)

Co. D 1st Va. Heavy Arty

Muster Roll

of *the organization named above*

for *Sept 1st*

shows station,

for station

, 186

NUMBER OF EVENTS.

Y. M. M. M. M.

(Confederate.)

Co. *D*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June 1st*, 186*4*,

shows station of company,

Detached

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Confederate.)

Co. ^x, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

at least as to the North

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 1st, 1864,

shows station of company,

Sample of Hair stone from

RECORDED COPY OF DEBATE.

Left Newbern, near
Taverna River, June 1864.
In mid. the summer in the
middle of the century, with
the summer heat, the
entire in the morning of
11 July - was several
engagements near Harris-
burg on 13, 14 & 15 July.
Left 20 June 1864, from
Newbern, to near Middleville
on 20 July 1864. In mid. the
camp until Aug 3. 1864 then
look up some of March for
Bedford. Miss. where we
arrived on the 6th Aug. was in
the several engagements with
the Union army. Middleville and
Bedford from the 8th to the 25
August 1864.

734
J. H. French

CAPTIONS AND RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Company.)

Co. *E*, WAUL'S TEXAS
LEGION.
(Inf., Cav. and Art'y.)
(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736622	2
2	6676	11
3	6671	22
4	6672	33
5	6713	44
6	6617	55
7	6714	66
8	6673	77
9	6618	88
10	6715	99
11	6674	10
12	6716	21
13	6717	32
14	6675	43
15	6619	54
16	6676	65
17	6620	76
18	6621	87
19		98

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Co. C Cav. Battn. Wm. Tex. Legion

Also known as Capt. W. R. Latham's Co.
Wm. Tex. Legion

Muster Roll

& the organization named above

for Not dated, 186 ,

shows station,

Not stated

RECORD OF EVENTS.

E. H. South.

Copy

(Confederate.)

Co. E, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Also known as Capt. W. A. Sullivan

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*,

shows station of company,

Camp Waul, Texas,

RECORD OF EVENTS.

EW Dasher

(Confederate.)

Ca. E., 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Formerly Capt G. W. Waul's Co. 1st Texas Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to June 30, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Murre

RECORD OF EVENTS.

J. M. Williams

Captain

x

(Confederate.)

C. E., 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Formerly Co. 2, 21st Texas Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862,

shows station of company,

Not Stated

RECORD OF EVENTS.

May 24 took up the line
of march from Center-
ville, Leon Co to Camp
Waul - 100 miles - took
up line of march from
Camp Waul on 15 July
for Fairfield 130 miles &
thence to Camp near
New Salem. Starting on
22 Aug - 85 miles

J. W. Williams

(0432)

Approved

(Confederate.)

Co. E, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Formerly Capt Leabitter Co

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for dated 7. 4. 19, 1882

shows station of company,

Camp Laurel

RECORD OF EVENTS

This image shows a single sheet of white paper with horizontal blue or grey ruling lines. The lines are evenly spaced and run across the width of the page. There is no handwriting or printed text on the paper. A small dark speck is visible near the top center of the page.

(432) J. Nelson

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Co. *E*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*2*,

shows station of company,

Camp Near New Salem, Tex.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

*The company started
from Camp Waul, Wash-
ington Co. Texas with
the second division of
Waul's Texas Legion on
the 7th day of August and
marched to this Camp
near New Salem, Texas.
The distance being 257
miles.*

E. H. Barth

Confederate.

Co E 2 Inf. Batt'n, Wad's Texas Legion.
Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for July 19 to Aug 31, 1862

shows station of company,
en route to Chancellorsville

22

RECORD OF EVENTS

(642)

J. Nelson

Copies

(Confederate.)

Co. *E*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*, 186 *2*

shows station of company,

Camp Cold Water

RECORD OF EVENTS.

*Took up the line of
march Sept 1, 1862 - near
New Salem and March
via Munro to Vicksburg
Miss 283 miles*

J. M. Williams

(Confederate.)

Co. *E*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*,

shows station of company,

Camp Coldwater

RECORD OF EVENTS.

E. H. Bastin

(Confederate.)

Co. *C*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*

, 1862

shows station of company,

not stated

RECORD OF EVENTS.

J. Nelson

Copied

(Confederate.)

Co E, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862,

shows station of company,

Grenada

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Left Cold Water on the 5th Nov. 1862 for Holly Springs six (6) miles, travel thence to Sawalla 6 miles thence to Abbeville on route for mouth of Tappah distance (66) sixty six miles. Left mouth of Tappah for Rocky Ford on the 20 Nov 1862. Travelled (13) thirteen miles, left Rocky Ford on the first day of Dec for Grenada via Coffeeville distance (78) seventy eight miles where we arrived on the seventh of Dec. 1862.

Lost on march (9) nine tents and tent poles (5) five muskets and accouterments (4) four cooking pots (3) ovens (4) four skillets.

J. W. Williams

(Confederate.)

Co. E, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862

above station of company,

Grenada, Miss

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Since last muster
Oct. 31, 1862 the
company has marched
from Coldwater to
Newalla Valley
Lumkins Mill
Tallahatchie River
near Abbeville
Rocky Ford & from
thence in retreat to
Grenada where it
arrived on 7 Dec 62
& since remained
The whole distance
marched is supposed
to be 130 miles

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

Co. *E*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Jul*, 186*3*,

shows station of company

Camp Pemberton

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Since last muster
the company has travel-
ed from Grenada to
Vaughn's Station on
the railroad + from
Vaughn's Station march
to Yazoo. City distance
25 miles. From
Yazoo City we went
to Schneiders Bluff
on the steamboat.
From Schneiders Bluff
went up the Yazoo River
on the steamboat to
near Greenwood
Miss

J. Neeson

(Confederate.)

Co. E, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863,

shows station of company,

Camp Pemberton

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Left Grenada on the morning
of the 25 Jan'y 1863. reached
Vaughan's Station via R. Road
that After noon where we Camp-
ed for the night - left next
morning en route for Yazoo
City. Marched 12 miles on 26
or 27 reached Yazoo City 16
miles march. Left same after-
noon for Schneider's Bluff
which we reached that night.
Left Camp Loring on the 15
day of Feb'y via Steamboat
Edward B. Gay on the 16 for
Yazoo City which we reached
in the morning of the 18. left on
the morning of the 19 up Yazoo
River on the Day & reached
Camp Pemberton on the evening
of the 20 of Feb'y

J. M. Williams

Clayton

(Confederate.)

Co. E, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Also known as Capt Wm R Sullivan's Co

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *Jan 1 Feb*

shows station of company, *1863*

Camp near Port Gibson, Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

En Basik

Original

(Confederate.)

Co *E*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*4*.

shows station of company,

Mouth of Caney

RECORD OF EVENTS.

The Co left Velasco Jan'y
22/64 for Perry's Landing on
Brazil river. Left this latter
point on the 27 same month
for Mouth of Caney, which
they reached in Company
with Col. Smith's Brigade of
Militia. After four days delay
en route, where we remain-
ed until we were joined
by the remainder of the Com-
mand about the 25 of
Feb/64

J W Wilham

Copy

(Confederate.)

Co. *E*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb'y 29 to May 14*, 186*4*,

shows station of company,

Verona, Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

E. H. Booth

(Confederate.)

Co. *E*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Also known as Co. E. Willie Rask, Tex. Cav.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1 Oct.*, 186*4*,

shows station of company,

Polard, Ala.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

E. R. Rask
Capped

CAPTIONS AND RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Company.)

Co. *F*, WAUL'S TEXAS

LEGION.

(Inf., Cav. and Art'y.)

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30736677	20	30736629
2	6623	21	6636
3	6624	22	
4	6625	23	
5	6718	24	
6	6631	25	
7	6626	26	
8	6678	27	
9	6719	28	
10	6627	29	
11	6720	30	
12	6679	31	
13	6684	32	
14	6721	33	
15	6681	34	
16	6628	35	
17	6722	36	
18	6682	37	
19	6723	38	

See also _____

(Confederate.)

C. S. 1st Regt. 1st Div. 1st Corps

(Company Muster in Roll)

(CAPTION OF ROLL.)

Messrs. Hill & Co. of New York
Hill & Co. Company collected in
New York City & Co. in New York
City & Co. of New York City
by Secretary of the Confederate States
Army & Navy and Treasury 25th of
June 1862. Mustered into service for
three years in the 1st Regt.

(CERTIFICATE OF MUSTERING OFFICER.)

I certify, therefore, that I
have at New York City, New York
City & Co. in the Twenty-fifth
day of June 1862. Carefully
examined their Roll, and as far as
practicable, as at the time, as
stoppages, and remarks to be fully
and properly stated, and as far as
the Company and have accepted
them into the service of the
Confederate States for three
years in the 1st Regt.

Wm. H. Hill

Mustering Officer

J. H. Renssely

(Confederate.)

Co. *F*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first muster Aug 31*

, 186*2*

shows station of company,

Greifield, Freestone Co. Tex.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

*For only last 4 weeks
of service in this Legion*

J. A. Ramsey

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Co. *E*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 19 1862*, 186*2*,

shows station of company,

Camp Cold Water

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(242)

J. A. Ramsey

Copied.

(Confederate.)

Co. 7, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov 8 Dec, 1862,

shows station of company,

Granada N. Mex.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Since last muster the Company
has been in motion whatever
left Camp Cold Water on the 7th
March and led to Rocky Springs
A distance of 6 miles thence to Tama
eight miles thence to Villavieja
A distance of forty-two miles thence
to Camp Tupper 6 miles thence
to Rocky Ford 12 miles left Rocky
Ford Dec 1862 marched to
Oxford 2 miles thence to
Coffeeville forty miles thence
to Granada 6 miles Dec 21/62
where the Company was
stationed up performing
Garrison duty.

W. D. Hicks
Com. Company

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

Co. 1, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan 8 1863, 1863,

shows station of company,

Camp Remperton

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Left Camp at Granada
Miss. Jan 21/63 traveled
to Vicksburg. Then by
Rail Road thence marched
by Yazoo City thence by
Steam Boat to Snyders
Bluffs on Yazoo River
and went into camp on
Jan 24/63 left camp for
near Snyders Bluffs Feb.
15/63 took steam boat for
Camp Remperton on
Yazoo River and went into
Camp Feb 22/63 where
the company is now
encamped.

L. L. Remperton

J. L. Remperton
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Co. H, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864,

shows station of company,

Camp Quincy

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Left Wexlar Co on the 23 day
of Jan/64 on board the steamer
Cora for a winter landing.
Camped 2 miles from the landing
remained there till the
24 day of Feb/64 then taken
up the line of march for
Quincy landed on Quincy the
25 day Feb/64 at day the
Command is at this time.

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

Co. F "Caw" Battle Mules to Legion

Company Muster^{ing} Roll.

(CAPTION OF ROLL.)

Muster roll of Capt Wm H. Kellings
Company in the Regiment
(..... Brigade) of
Volunteers commanded by Col
..... called into
the service of the Confederate
States under the act of Congress
approved Feb'y 28. 1861 from the
20 day of June 1862. 1 yr when
mustered to the 20th day of June 1862
the date of the present muster.

(CERTIFICATE OF MUSTERING OFFICER.)

I certify on honor that I have
carefully examined the men
whose names are borne on this
roll. their horses and equip-
ments and have accepted them
into the service of the Confederate
States for the term of 12 months
from this 20th day of June 1862.
Thomas H. Polk, Jr.
2^d Lt. C. S. Inf. Mustering Officer

Date June 20. 1862.
Station San Antonio.

T. H. Polk, Jr.

(Confederate.)

x
Ca. *Geo. Nelson as Capt. Wm. A. Nelson Co*
Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Texas Mounted Vols.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y 20 to Feby 28, 1862,*

shows station of company,

Camp Chansay,

RECORD OF EVENTS.

*This company was
mustered into service
on the 20th of January
62. Started from San
Antonio to Chansay
on the 15th Feby. reached
there on the 24th
Distance travelled 155
Miles.*

W. H. Scott.

(Confederate.)

Co. Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Waul's Texas Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for May & June, 1862.

shows station of company,

Camp Hancock Texas,

RECORDED OF EVENTS.

This image shows a single sheet of white paper with horizontal blue or grey ruling lines. The lines are evenly spaced and run across the width of the page. There is no handwriting or printed text on the paper. A small dark speck is visible near the center-right of the page.

Mr. Kai, Keet

(Confederate.)

1st Cavalry Division

Muster Roll

of *the men who served*
above

for *July*, 1862,

shows station,

Camp Ford

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(5000)

J. A. Ramsey

App'd.

(Confederate.)

Co. G, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

First Muster to Muster, 186*2*,

shows station of company,

Not stated,

RECORD OF EVENTS.

W. H. Scott
App't

(Confederate.)

Co G, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for

Sept & Oct

, 186*2*

shows station of company,

Camp Cold Water

RECORD OF EVENTS.

W. H. Scott

Capt.

(Confederate.)
W. H. Waul, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Amey - Kirby*

shows station of company,

Big Blau, 186

RECORD OF EVENTS.

W. H. Waul
Comd.

(Confederate.)

Co. *A*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb 25 to May 14*, 186*4*,
not dated
shows station of company,

Second Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(6420)

J. H. Ramsey

Approved

(Confederate.)

Co. , Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 1861, 1861,

shows station of company,

Patrol

RECORD OF EVENTS.

John W. Waul

Original

(Confederate.)

Co. F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

~~Known also as Capt James H. Hargrave's~~
~~Company, Waul's Legion~~

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____ to June 30 _____, 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Waul, Washington Co.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

This Co. was company D. Nichols
Regt. 6 mos. troops disbanded and
mustered out of service by order of
Brig. Genl. P. O. Hebert. "Reenlisted
and term of service extended" denotes
that those men reenlisted before
the company was mustered out.

The men on this roll were mustered
into service by the enrolling officer
under authority of the Sec. of War.
See authority given Genl. T. R. Waul
Richmond Mar. 6 - 1862.

Dugut was elected 1st Lieut. &
Harden 2 Lt. of this Co. the
election was declared null and
void by the Col. Comdg. and a
new election. Sterling and
Johns were elected June 13.

(0026) J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Co. F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Waul's Texas Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *July & Aug*, 1862
shows station of company,
Hales Springs

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Distance marched from
Camp Waul to Hales
Springs 137 miles
from Aug. 18 to Aug 31
62.

J. A. Ingraham

Capt.

(Confederate.)

Co - F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862,

shows station of company,

Camp Cold Water,
Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Confederate.)

Co. F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

shows station of company,

Grenada, Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Left Coldwater Nov. 5. 62.
Marched miles to
Tippah Ford. Moved
camp to Rockyford, Nov. 20
62. Left Rockyford Dec. 1
62. Marched miles to
Grenada, Miss.

(425) J. A. Ingraham

Copied.

(Confederate.)

Co. F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb. , 1863,

shows station of company,

Camp Pemberton, Miss.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

Left Grenada, Miss. on
25th Jan. 63. pr. Railroad
arrived at Vaughn's Station
in afternoon. Marched
from there 35 miles to the
Yazoo City. Embarked
on Steamer 35th Parallel for
Snyders Bluff. Arrived on
21st inst. Left. Camp Loring
near S. Bluff on 15 Feb.
Embarked on Steamer Hope
for Greenwood, Miss. on
the Yazoo River arrived
on the 20th inst.

J. A. Ingraham

Copied.

(Confederate.)

Co. F., 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864,

shows station of company,

Mouth of Caney.

REMARKS OF EVENTS.

The company left Velasco
on Steamer "Lone Star" and
arrived at Perry's Landing
January 24 - 64. Left
Perry's Landing. Feb. 24.
Marched 25 miles to the
Mouth of Caney. arrived
Feb. 26 - 1864.

CAPTIONS AND RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Company.)

Co. *G*, WAUL'S TEXAS
LEGION.

(Inf., Cav. and Art'y.)

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736633	20
2	6632	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Co. G, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Formerly Co. G Miller's Battle Hauls Texas Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April, 1864,*

shows station of company,

In the field

May 14, 1864.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

H. H. Highland

(Confederate.)

Co. G, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Formerly Co. G, 11th Cavalry, Waul's Legion

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct., 1864,*

Dated Nov. 21, 64
shows station of company,

In the field.

RECORD OF EVENTS.

H. H. Hibbard

10

CAPTIONS AND RECORD OF EVENTS.

(Company.)

Co. *HL*, WAUL'S TEXAS
LEGION.

(Inf., Cav. and Art'y.)

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>50736634</i>	<i>For King's Court C S A</i>
2	<i>6035</i>	
3		
4		
5		
6		
7		
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

✓ See also _____

(Confederate.)

Co. *H*, Cav. Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Mar 4 to May 14* 186*4*,

shows station of company,

Near Varona

REMARKS OF EVENTS.

Albroxly

Copy

18
Abel, W.

Co. B. F. Waul's Texas Legion

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Regt. was dis-
known as Waul's Texas Legion, having been in the
command of the 1st Texas Field Artillery. The 1st Texas Field
Artillery was reorganized as the 1st Texas Field Artillery.
The Infantry Regt. was
consolidated in 1864 to form the 1st Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Assistant Cook Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Abel, W.

Abel ¹² H

Co. B. F. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Asst Cook Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733564	20
2	6084	21
3	6203	22
4	6307	23
5	6409	24
6	6505	25
7	6712	26
8	8185	27
9	723757	28
10	114275214	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein.....

Number of personal papers herein 1.....

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Abal

Post book. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 31 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 186

Remarks: Bounty not pd.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Stanton's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. J. No. 25, Edgar, Dir. of Tex. M. & A. R. Co., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Abal

Put

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug. , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16 , 1862

Where Camp Waul.

By whom James Hingley.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment , 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Whitley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Whitaker's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Whitley's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. H. H. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. Alal.

Put., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 16, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Wrigley.

Period

3 years.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams.

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark;

(142)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. Abel.

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 7 Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(1862)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Abel

Pos. , Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. , 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 16 , 1862,

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31 , 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Rieck's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edger. Dist. of Tex., March, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copies.

(Confederate)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Abel

Part, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb. , 1864

Enlisted:

When June 16 , 1862

Where Cp. Waul

By whom Cpt. H. Rigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

At what time June 30 , 1863

Present or absent absent

Remarks: absent without

This company was successively designated as Captain
Whigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th
(Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
tallions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
at San Antonio, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

leave sick s. the re-
organization. Nov. 1-1862

MAY 29.

50736505

1912.

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Abel

, Co. *7*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Oct.*

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, East and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Buscall

Copyist.

Confederate.

a

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Re

Co. *F*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Abel

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

with leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Fort and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. Waul

, Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

1863

Residence

Austin Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to them were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Feb. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Also indexed: "Rec'd. A. (I. O., March 1st, 1864."

mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

A

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William Mc,
1st, Co., 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks:

J. H. Martin

* Abel, William

Pvt., Co. F 2nd Batta Maul's Dr
Reg't Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

D. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Amputation Sheet

Amputation

Contracts

Loss or Effects

Operation

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

W. Abel

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 8 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Wm. A. White of Reg't 1st Reg't Texas

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

William A. White

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 8 day of July, 1863.

Wm. A. White of Reg't 1st Reg't Texas Vol.
Mej AND PAROLING OFFICER

Abel, William
B
Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also
known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's
Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n
became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was
transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry
Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't
Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Rank / Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

File with

Abel, W

13
Abercrombie Calvin

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724143	20
2	4264	21
3	4395	22
4	4506	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Calvin C. H. Crombie

Rank

{ Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 43 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Organization & June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Apr 24, 1862.

Where

Burlington Co

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Entered into service:

When

Apr 24, 1862.

Where

Burlington Co

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom

No Pay

To what time

No Bounty, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$20.00; equipments, \$15.00

Remarks: *See C.D. for nothing. 10.43*

This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. R. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pat. Co. A. { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First Muster to Aug 11, 1862.*

Enlisted

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain
Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
tallions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmon's
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. P. McIlhenny

Copy

A (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Calvin Sherbourne
Pat, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where *Bu. Leg. Tex.* *Apr 24*, 1862.

By whom *Capt J. G. Thomas*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *Capt Adams*
Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Bounty Paid*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howard's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton
Clerk.

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Calvin Abercrombie

Put, { Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When Apr 24, 1862.

Where Durham Texas

By whom Capt. Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

At what time Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain
Waul's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Legion; and as Company A, Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ark., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. P. Middleton
Copyist.

174
Able, William

Co B F, Waul's Texas Legion
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Assistant Cook Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Abel, W.

¹⁵
Achenbach H

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	31730049	20
2	0124	21
3	0840	22
4	0271	23
5	0413	24
6	0534	25
7	0655	26
8	0766	27
9	7404	28
10	8421	29
11	3665	30
12	44274978	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Achenbach

Rank, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*
Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Date April 15, 1862.

Enrolled:

When April 3, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Jm Anders

Entered into service:

When April 15, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. J. M. Drake

First paid:

By whom

At what time 186

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company; Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Captain Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Artn., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Wm Potter

Copied.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
_____, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 15 to June 15, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

, 186

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

, 186

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

. 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. U. Potter

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Al
Al { Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *March 1862*, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

Residence *Harris*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hare's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Bliss, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R & P. 734574.

Book mark:

W. L. Potter

Copyist

(Confederate.)

U

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Uchenowach

Cot.

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *April 15*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. C. Potter

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Achenbach

Det

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 15*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt S.M. Brooke*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Williams*

To what time *May 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Not Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, though it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

H. Achenbach

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Achenbach

Out —, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 15, 1862.

Where

By whom Capt. J. M. Drake

Period

was

Last paid:

By whom Capt. J. M. Drake

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

H. M. Potter

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

No. Aikenovich
Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1, 1863*, 186 3.

Enlisted:

When

April 15

, 186 2.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. M. J. Dyer

Period

1863

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. M. J. Dyer

To what time

July 1, 1863

, 186 2.

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Neel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex. N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. M. Potter

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

The Union

Os, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Feb'y, 1864

Enlisted:

When April 15, 1862.

Where Monrovia

By whom Capt. Traub

Period 3 yrs. or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time June 30, 186

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathan's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company; Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to the Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

M. W. Potter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Achenbach

1st Lt., Co. C,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

See roster

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 24 Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Hooley

(144)

Copyist.

A

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Achenbach

, Co. B., 1. Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov*

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. P. Sumner

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Achenbach

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a /

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion,

List dated

Not dated, 1864.

Residence

Spring Creek
Harris Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*List Indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

(552)

W. P. Jeffery
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Uchenbach
Co. D, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Missa., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Missa., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 14, 1863.*

Remarks: *Absent.*

Number of rolls

58

(0000)

J. B. Douglas

Agent

+ Achenbach, Henry
Regt. Co. Nashville Inf. Division

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
Q. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Den. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Death or Effects
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

H. Fehrenbach

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY

9th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John C. Pemberton of Reg't 1st

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John C. Pemberton

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John C. Big 1st Reg't Ohio Vol.

Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

75-12
Achenbach, Henry
B
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private	Private
---------	---------

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Achenbach, H

16
Achenbach, H.

Co B-L, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Achenbach, H.

Achenbach L

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant | *Sergeant*
CARD NUMBERS

1	<i>55735557</i>	20
2	<i>5745</i>	21
3	<i>5086</i>	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Schenback

2 Serg. Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated July 19, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 9, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks Appointed July 21, 1862

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check Mark:

J. A. Ledbetter

Original.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

L. Scherlock

Sergeant, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 19 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Redbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom no pay

To what time no bounty, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks Discharged for disability
Aug 16 1862 order No 87

*The company was successively designated as Captain Scherlock's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B, of Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were re-organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(102)

J. Nelson

Captain

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Hechtbach

1st, Co. M,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862,

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

1862

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Hospital Liberty

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in the fall of 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Kober

Original

Army of The Confederate States
Certificate of Disability for Discharge
L Achenbach a Sergt of Capt Sedbetter's company
(M) Infantry attached to the Paul Legion 2nd
P.V. Co. who was enlisted by J. H. Sedbetter at
Round Top on the 15th of June one thousand
eight hundred and sixty two, to serve for
the period of three years or during the war,
he was born in Germany is 34 years of age
6 feet $\frac{3}{4}$ inches high fair complexion blue eyes
dark hair and by occupation when enlisted a
farmer said L Achenbach has been on
for duty since enlistment
J. H. Sedbetter Capt
Commanding Company

Paul Legion Camp Paul

Date Aug 10th 1862

I certify that I have carefully examined the
said L Achenbach of Capt Sedbetter's company
and find him incapable of performing the duties
of a Soldier because of
Chronic Rheumatism

J. Randall Surgeon
Paul Legion

Discharged This 16th day of Aug 1862 at Camp
Paul

✓ B. Timmons

Lt Col C. W. Lee

Aldt,

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Aldt, John

19
Adams Benjamin

Co. ~~3~~ 4, Waul's Texas Legion.
" 4 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30783432	"
2	3822	"
3	3951	"
4	4064	"
5	4174	"
6	4280	"
7	4372	"
8	44275121	"
9		"
10		"
11		"
12		"
13		"
14		"
15		"
16		"
17		"
18		"
19		"

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

12 Tex Inf

Waul's Legion

Write nothing above this line

Mr Whitcomb:-

Ex 4.

Can you identify the
organization which appears
in ^{Waul's} Battle Woods Legion on
roll 98, C of W. passed at
Jacksonburg, Miss (July 1465)

Ex 4

12/24

Mr Laughlin:

The roll above referred
to by 10 M. shows the following
names as if

of Batt Woods Legion

Primes. Port Co. A.

J. Imms " " B.

Bradley " " G.

Manning Supt " C.

John Port " A.

Please see if rolls
of Waul's Texas Legion show
these names.

Ex 4

11-17.

Mr Whitcomb:

The above organization
identified as the Battle
Waul's Texas Legion.
This Legion appears to have

consisted of two Inf., one Car,
one Arty. Batta.

by Section Form 94

11/12-07

Resp

G E M

Mr. Lundy:

statement

See foregoing

Griff.

Nov. 12-07.

Mr. Bracker:

Clear file with 2 Batta
Inf. Wanda Texas Legion &
the keep this memo with
records of that organization

11/12/07

Griff

(Confederate.)
2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Benj. Idame
Ant., Co. 2, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a
Roll of Prisoners of War
paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*
Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll
84

(6895)

J. Martin
Copper

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Henry Adams

Sgt, Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age *27* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity

Miss

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Marshall

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Max and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72574.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion
Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *enlistment to June 20, 1862*

Enrolled:

When *Feb. 2*, 1862

Where *Memphis*

By whom *L. D. Bradley*

Mastered into service:

When *March 2*, 1862

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *L. D. Bradley*

To what time *June 20*, 1862

Remarks: *Enlistment to June 20, 1862*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAR 23

50733732

1912.

for war. Receipt pd.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Benjamin Adams

1st, Col F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to Aug. 21, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Brazos and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Berry Adams
Sgt., Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. - Oct.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where *Memphis*, 1862.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to that unit. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Company B, } 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1, 1861

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 16, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by R. O. N. S. Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

Signature
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 1st*, 1861.

Enlisted:

When *Feb. 1st*, 1861.

Where *Memphis*

By whom *W. H. Sparks*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1861.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Sowell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, 1861

for

Enlisted

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry. It was re-organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862, and then consisted of six companies, each of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 86, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Adams, Benj
Reg't Co. B 2 Batt. Naut. Legion
1st
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

B. Adams

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9th 1863.
TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *Benj. Adams*

a *private*

of Co. B. 2nd Reg't *Mass. Light*

Tex. Vol. C. S. A. being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A. Convinced, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Attest

L. D. Bradley, Capt.

Co. B. W. T. L.

Benj. Adams
mark

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9th day of July 1863.

John B. Gray

Meyer

Reg't

Adams

AND PAROLLING OFFICERS

20
Adams George

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	56725903
2	8981
3	9060
4	9120
5	9181
6	9245
7	14533 1260
8	953789
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

1 Tex Field 1 Bally

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Geo Adams

Pvt
Apr 20
appears on

{ Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

Enlistment to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Apr 20 1862

Where

San Antonio

By whom

W. Edgar

Entered into service:

When

Enlisted 1862

Where

Enlistment for war

By whom

Last paid

By whom

Richardson

To what time

Apr 20 1862

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Captain Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in 1864 prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. H. Harris

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

George Kilgus

Sub Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 15 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

April 12, 1862.

Where

Liveston

By whom

J. A. Harnal

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks: Name appears in column of
names present to Lee & Harnal

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company Q, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

J. A. Harnal

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

George Adams

Priv

Co. B,

Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct

1862.

Enlisted:

When

April 12

1862.

Where

Salveston

By whom

J. A. General

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Howe's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Adams

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. B,

Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

John & Joe

1862.

W.C. 12

1862.

Robertson

J. A. McNeill

3 yrs at war

Capt. Adams

Aug 31

1862.

Present

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion and it attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion. The 2d Texas Field Battery was transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed the 1st Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

Adams

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on *Co. B, Waul's Light Artillery, Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
for the organization named above,

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Jan 9 Feb 1862
Wilmington
Wm. B. Waul
1862
Present
Dec 31
1862

This company was successively designated as Captain Horne's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery company of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Cavalry. The two infantry battalions were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, commanded and were attached to Steele's Command. The cavalry was organized in 1861 into the Texas Legion, and was subsequently transferred to the Artillery Battalion in January, 1864, the recently formed Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Artillery Battalion in March, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated into the Texas Legion, dated by S. O. No. 11, Edg. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. March 11, 1864, and formed Tamm's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Wm. B. Waul

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Geo. Williams

Pvt { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.

Age *20* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Married or single

Single

County of residence

DePue

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., San Antonio and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 724574.

Check mark:

J. H. Harris

(186)

Copyist.

A (Confederate.)
Wallo Legion Tex
George Adams
Col Wallo Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

discharged from Alton Military Prison, during
month of July, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

_____, 186 .

Where captured *Vicksburg. Miss*

When captured *June 26*, 1863.

When discharged *July 8*, 1863.

How discharged *On oath*

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

86

(0000)

Prance
Copyright.

Adams H B

Co. ~~F.S.~~, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

A. Q. M. Capt. A. Q. M.

CARD NUMBERS.

1	55773810	20
2	3827	21
3	3858	22
4	3901	23
5	3926	24
6	6787	25
7	737447	26
8	7809	27
9	8158	28
10	773461	29
11	74275814	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. B. Adams

A. Q. M., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment, } Apr. 28, 1862

Location Camp Waul near Breckinridge

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Capt. of Cavalry.
absent on detached
service at San Antonio

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The artillery was known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were attached to the late Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Companies of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, 24th Div. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Tamm's 1st Texas Infantry.

Check mark: _____

W. G. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. B. Adams

Appears on

Waul's Legion.

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

July & Aug.

1862.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment, }
Station

186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks: Detached Service to
San Antonio Texas, Special
Order No. 88 Aug. 17

*Roll taken.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
1st Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

W. J. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. B. Adams
A. M. Legionary, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept. 4 Oct. , 1862.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment, May 17, 1862.

Station Camp Coldwater.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, 2d Div. of Tex. Art. and Arty. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. B. Adams

Ch. G. M.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Rev. + Lee

, 1862.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment, } May 11, 1862.

Station Grenada

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Act of Texas, 1864, and Ariz, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. D. Adams

A. G. M.,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan. 1st

, 1863.

Date of Commission, or
Regimental Appointment,

May 11, 1862.

Station

Camp Pemberton Miss

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. T. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H B Adams

A 214, Co. , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of June, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

absent

Station

Remarks: Detached service

San Antonio

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A
N. B. Adams

Q. M., Co.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station Camp Waul

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

About enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 26, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rosby

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A
H. B. Adams

A. A. Co.,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Absent

Station

Remarks Detached Service

San Antonio, Tex. Aug 7 days

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Reddy

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A
H. B. Adams

A. R. M. Co., Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

absent

Station

Remarks: *detached service*
San Antonio, Tex

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186*7*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nisell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. G. N. 2d Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roddy

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. C. Adams
A. J. M., Co.

Appears on a _____, Waul's Legion.

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated Camp Waul near
Brenham, Tex June 30, 1862.

Date of appointment Apr. 28, 1862.

Remarks: Commissioned May
17/62 M. S. Munson
July 26/62

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Sigel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark: _____

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

A | Confederate.)

| *Texas*

H. B. Adams
Captain 1st Regt. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll

of General and Staff officers of the C. S. A. taken
prisoners of war at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4,
1863, and paroled in pursuance of the terms of
capitulation.

Roll dated Hdqrs. Vicksburg, July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

When paroled *July 12*, 1863.

Remarks:

M. H. Adams

Copyright.

(CONFEDERATE.)

A

Tex

H. B. Adams
Asst. L. M.

Appears on a

Register

of Appointments, Confederate States Army.

State *Tex.*
To whom report *Maule Legion*
Date of appointment *Oct 4*, 1862.
Date of confirmation *Oct 4*, 1862.
To take rank *May 17*, 1862.
Date of acceptance *Jan 16*, 1863.
Delivered

Secretary of War

G. W. R.
Remarks: *Promoted Brig*
L. M. dep 19, 63.

Confed. Arch., Chap. 1, File No. 86, page *203*

R. B. Duncan

(1864)

378

Copyright.

(CONFEDERATE.)

A

H. B. Adams
Major 2 M

Appears on a

Register

of Appointments, Confederate States Army.

State

To whom report Genl T. N. Paul

Date of appointment Sept 19, 1863.

Date of confirmation Feb 17, 1864.

To take rank Sept 19, 1863.

Date of acceptance _____, 186 .

Delivered 2 M General

Secretary of War J. A. S.

Remarks:

Arch., Chap. 1, File No 86, page 179

R. B. Duncan

(CONFEDERATE.)

A.

H. B. Adams,

Captain & A. & M.

Appears on a

Report

of Staff Officers on duty in the District of Texas,
New Mexico and Arizona, Q. M. Department.

Report dated

Dec 1

, 1863.

Regiment or station

By whom appointed

Remarks:

Inspection Report J, No. 41; inclosure 161.

J. E. Murphy

(334)

2725

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

A.

H. B. Adams
Major & Q. M.

Appears on a

List

of Quartermasters and Quartermaster Agents on
duty in the Trans-Mississippi Department.

List dated

Feb. 13, 1865.

Where on duty

District

By whom appointed

Date of appointment

Whether bonded or not

Disposition of bond

Remarks:

Foreign Division
La.

President.

Sept. 19, 1863.

Bonded.

In Richmond.

H. H. Taylor.

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

A. Mount Lee Texas
H. B. Adams
A. Z. M. Waul's Texas Legion

Appears on a

Register

containing Rosters of Commissioned Officers, Pro-
visional Army Confederate States.

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 1, File No. 96, page 249

(886)

8704

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

A

H. B. Adams
Captain

Appears on a

List

of Quartermasters in the Department of Missis-
sippi and East Louisiana.

List dated

Not dated, 186

Corps

Station

Grenada, Miss

Bonded or not

Bonded

Remarks:

W. Ballada

(CONFEDERATE.)

H. B. Adams

Capt & AQM

Appears on a

List

of Quartermasters, Assistant Quartermasters and
Acting Assistant Quartermasters in the District
of Texas, New Mexico and Arizona.

List not dated.*

Regiment or Station

Remarks:

*Indorsement on roll shows: "Rec'd Nov. 8, '61, A. G. O."

SEAronstein

(602)

6180

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

A
H. B. Adams

Major

Appears on a

Return

of Forney's First Texas Infantry Division, com-
manded by Maj. Gen. John H. Forney,

for

April

Station

Hempstead, Tex.

, 1865.

Officers of the Staff:

Department or corps

Chf. Qr. Mr. of Div.

Post or Station

In the field

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Write nothing above this line

Adams, H.B.

May 1910.

Forsythe Division 1865

Appointed Sep 1910

SEE LIST No. 3.

QUARTERMASTERS & COMMISSARIES

TRANS MISS DEPT.

FILED WITH DEPT. RETURNS.

Write nothing above this line.

Adams H. B.

Captain

Guantanamo

SEE LIST No. 22.

QUARTERMASTERS - COM. ISSUES

DEPT., ALA. MISS., & EAST LA.

FILED WITH DEPT. RETURNS.

Cidama H.B.

2x

CH. 10. VOL. 100. PAGE

Adams, H. B.

Capt. & U. S. M.

See personal papers of

Wm. D. H. Peck

Lt. & A. S. M.

Co.

Reg't

INDEX CARD OF CONFEDERATE RECORDS.

(200)

This card must not be taken from the file.

Adams 2019
Capt. J. A. 2 M. Haul ^{Regt} Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Med Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Statement Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Assignment
Contract
Death or Effects
Dissection
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

Capt. H. B. Adams

Grenada Mail

Jan 12/68

Money & freight acct
4th qtr 1867

Nov 4th 1867

(148)

Rev. Mr. West's paper

ab. B. & Receipts
not Received

B. B. & Co.

No. 22.

No. 27, ABSTRACT G, 1 Qr, 1863

Company *Paul's & Co.*

Requisition for Forage

For *1st to 25th* February, 1863

Issued *February* 1863

No. 32.

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE for Public Horses, Mules and Oxen, in the service of *Waul. Texas*
Legion, C. S. Army, for *25* days, commencing the
1st of *February*, 186*5*, and ending on the *25th* of *February*
 186*5*, at

Date of Requisition.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total Number of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	CORN.	BARLEY.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	
<i>1865</i> <i>Feb 1st</i>	<i>3</i>			<i>3</i>	<i>25</i>	<i>84</i>	<i>12</i>				<i>11</i>	<i>1208</i>					<i>1176</i> <i>Det. H. Gretnay, Co. B. 1st Reg. Batt.</i> <i>Aug. Hutton, A.</i> <i>W. Griffin</i> <i>on extra duty</i>
Required,	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	
On hand, to be deducted,	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	
To be supplied,	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	

I CERTIFY, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of Animals for which Forage is required, and that Forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

H. B. Adams, Capt. 1st Reg. Batt.

RECEIVED, at *San Antonio*, on the *25th* day of *February*, 186*5*, of *Capt. H. B. Adams, 1st Reg. Batt.*
 Quartermaster C. S. Army, *and Thomas signed* pounds of corn, pounds of barley,
 pounds of oats, pounds of hay, and
also hundred & seventy six pounds of fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED DUPLICATES.]

H. B. Adams, Capt. 1st Reg. Batt.
W. J. L.

No 16

No 2 Lt Col B 1st Gr 1863

Capt H B Adams

1863

Paid 21 of January 1863

RECEIVED

The Conf. States

1862

To Capt H B Adams A.G.M. & Leg.

Dr

From Aug 15 th for mileage from Camp Haul Tex. to San Antonio	
To " 22 nd Texas being 150 miles @ 10¢ p mile	15 00
From Sept 16 th for mileage from San Antonio Texas to Abilene	
To Octob. 20 th Springs being 305 miles @ 10¢ p mile	30 50
	45 50

I certify on honor that the above is correct and just; that I performed the journeys and under the order went armed and not returning from leave of absence to the station or troops I had left, that I have not been furnished with public transportation, nor received money in lieu thereof for any part of the route

H. B. Adams
Capt. A. G. M. & Leg.

Received Grenada Mississippi January 21st 1863 - of
Capt H B Adams, A.G.M. & Leg. Ninety Five Dollars and
Fifty cents ————— in full of the above account

(Duplicates)

H. B. Adams
Capt. A. G. M. & Leg.

CA 113

RECORDS DIVISION

WHEEL ARCHIVES

My Encl

DEPT. OF THE ARMY
as L. M. is a deputy and
assign order to Robert
to the end hand for
agreement to study

19th Sept 1903

Sept 19: 03.

H. B. Adams.

Capt. Adams

Received for pro.
motion by T. H.
Ward Boyle.

Received

Sept 1903

Confederate States of America,

WAR DEPARTMENT,

Richmond, Va. *Sept. 19* 1863

Gen James A. Sedgwick
Secretary of War
Sir

I take great
pleasure in recommending Captain
H. B. Adams A. I. M. now attached
to "Woods Artillery" for promotion
as I have found him a laborer
faithful & efficient officer

Yrs Respectfully
J. A. Ward
Brig. Genl.

Adams H. B.

Prepared by , Examined by .

Adams, H. B.

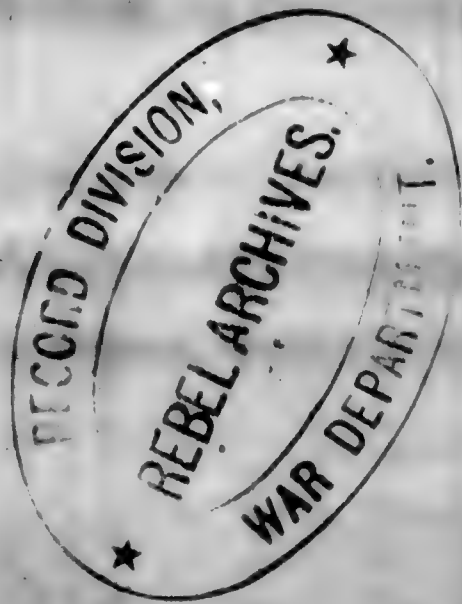
ADAMS, H. B., Major, Q. M.

- ✓ April 28, 1862. Appointed A. Q. M., Waul's Texas Legion.
June 30, 1862, --absent; remark: "Capt. of Cav.; absent on detached service in San Antonio." (P. & S. Rolls; Report A. Q.)
- ✓ July 5, 1862. At Camp Waul, Texas, signs as Capt., A. Q. M., W. L. (Personal Papers.)
- ✓ Aug. 17, 1862. Capt. H. B. Adams, A. Q. M., ordered to San Antonio on special duty for the command. (Personal Papers.)
- ✓ Aug. 31, 1862. Absent, "Detached service to San Antonio, Texas. S. O. 88, Aug. 17."
(P. & S. Rolls; Report A. Q.)
- ✓ Oct. 4, 1862. Appointed, from Texas, A. Q. M.; confirmed same date; to take rank May 17, 1862; accepted Jan. 16, 1863; to report to Waul's Legion; Remark: "Promoted Brig. Q. M. Sept. 19, 1863. (1-86-203; 5-231-2; Report A. Q.)
- ✓ Oct. 31, Dec. 31, 1862, & Feb. 28, 1863. present. (P. & S. Rolls; Report A. Q.)
- ✓ Jan. 12, 21, 31 & Feb. 19, 1863. Records show Capt. H. B. Adams, A. Q. M., Waul's Texas Legion. (Q. M. G. O.-88-A-Bk. 6; Personal Papers.)
- ✓ Sept. 19, 1863. At Richmond, Brig. Gen. T. N. Waul writes to Sec. of War, recommending for promotion Capt. H. B. Adams, A. Q. M., now attached to Waul's Texas Legion. Paper indorsed by Sec. Seddon, "Promote Capt. Adams, A. Q. M., to a Majority, and order to report to Brig. Gen. Waul for assignment to duty." (Personal Papers.)
- ✓ Sept. 19, 1863. Appointed Maj., Q. M. Dept.; confirmed Feb. 17, 1864; to take rank Sept. 19, 1863; to report to Gen. T. N. Waul. (1-86-173; 5-231-1; 1-122-102; 1-127-52; Report A. Q.; Rel. Rank Book, Sub. Dept.)
- ✓ Oct. 10, 1864. From Hdqrs. Dist. of Ark., Lt. Col. Turner (for Magruder) mentions Maj. Adams, Chief Q. M. of Forney's Division. (Vol. 41-3, p. 999.)
- ✓ April 1865. Maj. H. B. Adams, Chief Q. M., Forney's 1st. Texas Inf. Div., Maj. Gen. Jno. H. Forney, comdg. (Returns, Forney's Div.)

Ordered to report to Forney's Div. on special duty for the command.

A-164
Capt H. B. Adams
agm
May 5, 1863

Q. M. G. O. 1863.



Chap. 5, Book 7.

Rec'd May 19, 1863
Ames

Office of A. G. W. Mauls Legation
Greenwood Missi
May 5th 1863

General

I enclose herewith Duplicate Acct:
Current. Pay Dept to Jan'y 24/63, as required
by your letter of Apr 22nd, just recd -
I am very Respy,
Yr Obedt Servt

Genl A. G. W. Mauls
Officer of Legation
Richmond Va.



Special Order
No. 5. 1.

Captain H. B. Adams. Wagon is hereby ordered to
Gage City, bringing all stores & where ever it may be necessary
to procure transportation belonging to this command
to be sent with dispatch.

Transportation, baggage & stores
belonging to this command.

A true copy
H. B. Adams
Capt. A. G. M.

Kearney's Scouts - Legion
Camp. Kearney
June 1st 1880

By order

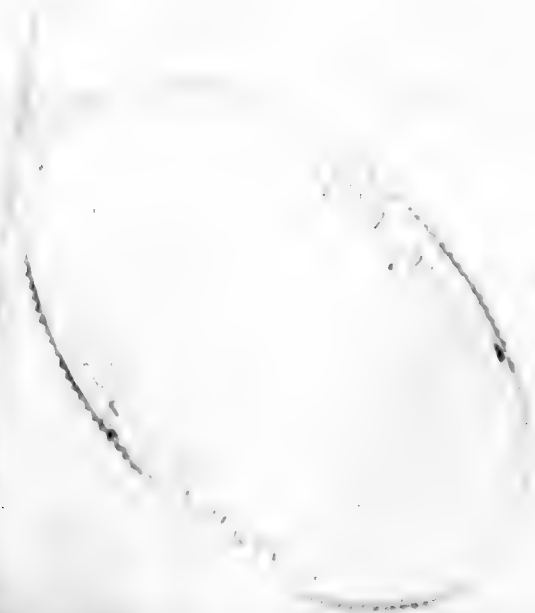
J. H. Wood
Col. Kearney's Scouts - Legion
W. H. H. H.
All in for your M. L. L.

1845. Oct. 10. 1845.

1845. Oct. 10. 1845.

1845. Oct. 10. 1845.

1845. Oct. 10. 1845.



1922 Sept 1 - Fri.

10 1111 - 1111

From
C. C.

For mileage from the station, and to the house,
about 100, 120, 130, 140, 150, 160, 170, 180, 190, 200, 210, 220, 230, 240, 250, 260, 270, 280, 290, 300, 310, 320, 330, 340, 350, 360, 370, 380, 390, 400, 410, 420, 430, 440, 450, 460, 470, 480, 490, 500, 510, 520, 530, 540, 550, 560, 570, 580, 590, 600, 610, 620, 630, 640, 650, 660, 670, 680, 690, 700, 710, 720, 730, 740, 750, 760, 770, 780, 790, 800, 810, 820, 830, 840, 850, 860, 870, 880, 890, 900, 910, 920, 930, 940, 950, 960, 970, 980, 990, 1000, 1010, 1020, 1030, 1040, 1050, 1060, 1070, 1080, 1090, 1100, 1110, 1120, 1130, 1140, 1150, 1160, 1170, 1180, 1190, 1200, 1210, 1220, 1230, 1240, 1250, 1260, 1270, 1280, 1290, 1300, 1310, 1320, 1330, 1340, 1350, 1360, 1370, 1380, 1390, 1400, 1410, 1420, 1430, 1440, 1450, 1460, 1470, 1480, 1490, 1500, 1510, 1520, 1530, 1540, 1550, 1560, 1570, 1580, 1590, 1600, 1610, 1620, 1630, 1640, 1650, 1660, 1670, 1680, 1690, 1700, 1710, 1720, 1730, 1740, 1750, 1760, 1770, 1780, 1790, 1800, 1810, 1820, 1830, 1840, 1850, 1860, 1870, 1880, 1890, 1900, 1910, 1920, 1930, 1940, 1950, 1960, 1970, 1980, 1990, 2000, 2010, 2020, 2030, 2040, 2050, 2060, 2070, 2080, 2090, 2100, 2110, 2120, 2130, 2140, 2150, 2160, 2170, 2180, 2190, 2200, 2210, 2220, 2230, 2240, 2250, 2260, 2270, 2280, 2290, 2300, 2310, 2320, 2330, 2340, 2350, 2360, 2370, 2380, 2390, 2400, 2410, 2420, 2430, 2440, 2450, 2460, 2470, 2480, 2490, 2500, 2510, 2520, 2530, 2540, 2550, 2560, 2570, 2580, 2590, 2600, 2610, 2620, 2630, 2640, 2650, 2660, 2670, 2680, 2690, 2700, 2710, 2720, 2730, 2740, 2750, 2760, 2770, 2780, 2790, 2800, 2810, 2820, 2830, 2840, 2850, 2860, 2870, 2880, 2890, 2900, 2910, 2920, 2930, 2940, 2950, 2960, 2970, 2980, 2990, 3000, 3010, 3020, 3030, 3040, 3050, 3060, 3070, 3080, 3090, 3100, 3110, 3120, 3130, 3140, 3150, 3160, 3170, 3180, 3190, 3200, 3210, 3220, 3230, 3240, 3250, 3260, 3270, 3280, 3290, 3300, 3310, 3320, 3330, 3340, 3350, 3360, 3370, 3380, 3390, 3400, 3410, 3420, 3430, 3440, 3450, 3460, 3470, 3480, 3490, 3500, 3510, 3520, 3530, 3540, 3550, 3560, 3570, 3580, 3590, 3600, 3610, 3620, 3630, 3640, 3650, 3660, 3670, 3680, 3690, 3700, 3710, 3720, 3730, 3740, 3750, 3760, 3770, 3780, 3790, 3800, 3810, 3820, 3830, 3840, 3850, 3860, 3870, 3880, 3890, 3900, 3910, 3920, 3930, 3940, 3950, 3960, 3970, 3980, 3990, 4000, 4010, 4020, 4030, 4040, 4050, 4060, 4070, 4080, 4090, 4100, 4110, 4120, 4130, 4140, 4150, 4160, 4170, 4180, 4190, 4200, 4210, 4220, 4230, 4240, 4250, 4260, 4270, 4280, 4290, 4300, 4310, 4320, 4330, 4340, 4350, 4360, 4370, 4380, 4390, 4400, 4410, 4420, 4430, 4440, 4450, 4460, 4470, 4480, 4490, 4500, 4510, 4520, 4530, 4540, 4550, 4560, 4570, 4580, 4590, 4600, 4610, 4620, 4630, 4640, 4650, 4660, 4670, 4680, 4690, 4700, 4710, 4720, 4730, 4740, 4750, 4760, 4770, 4780, 4790, 4800, 4810, 4820, 4830, 4840, 4850, 4860, 4870, 4880, 4890, 4900, 4910, 4920, 4930, 4940, 4950, 4960, 4970, 4980, 4990, 5000, 5010, 5020, 5030, 5040, 5050, 5060, 5070, 5080, 5090, 5100, 5110, 5120, 5130, 5140, 5150, 5160, 5170, 5180, 5190, 5200, 5210, 5220, 5230, 5240, 5250, 5260, 5270, 5280, 5290, 5300, 5310, 5320, 5330, 5340, 5350, 5360, 5370, 5380, 5390, 5400, 5410, 5420, 5430, 5440, 5450, 5460, 5470, 5480, 5490, 5500, 5510, 5520, 5530, 5540, 5550, 5560, 5570, 5580, 5590, 5600, 5610, 5620, 5630, 5640, 5650, 5660, 5670, 5680, 5690, 5700, 5710, 5720, 5730, 5740, 5750, 5760, 5770, 5780, 5790, 5800, 5810, 5820, 5830, 5840, 5850, 5860, 5870, 5880, 5890, 5900, 5910, 5920, 5930, 5940, 5950, 5960, 5970, 5980, 5990, 6000, 6010, 6020, 6030, 6040, 6050, 6060, 6070, 6080, 6090, 6100, 6110, 6120, 6130, 6140, 6150, 6160, 6170, 6180, 6190, 6200, 6210, 6220, 6230, 6240, 6250, 6260, 6270, 6280, 6290, 6300, 6310, 6320, 6330, 6340, 6350, 6360, 6370, 6380, 6390, 6400, 6410, 6420, 6430, 6440, 6450, 6460, 6470, 6480, 6490, 6500, 6510, 6520, 6530, 6540, 6550, 6560, 6570, 6580, 6590, 6600, 6610, 6620, 6630, 6640, 6650, 6660, 6670, 6680, 6690, 6700, 6710, 6720, 6730, 6740, 6750, 6760, 6770, 6780, 6790, 6800, 6810, 6820, 6830, 6840, 6850, 6860, 6870, 6880, 6890, 6900, 6910, 6920, 6930, 6940, 6950, 6960, 6970, 6980, 6990, 7000, 7010, 7020, 7030, 7040, 7050

I certify and swear, that the above account is correct & just, that I have
forwarded the balance, & I revoke the order hereto annexed, not to
returning from here if absent to the station or bridge. I am left
that I have not been given into the public for operation and
more in line thereof for any part of the route.

A. B. Adams
Capt. A. B. Adams

11

The same sample was sent to the
 No. 1. The same was sent to the
 above account

A. H. Adams
Capt. U. S. A.
247 L

Office of Capt W.L.
Hd Qrs. Maud Seguin
Camp Maud Texas
July 5th 1862

Colonel -

I have the honor to ^{enclose} the Statement of Funds
on hand and Estimate of Funds for Maud Seguin
as you requested -

I am Col Wm. R. R. R.
Dr. off Secy
H. B. Adams
Capt Wm. W. L.
J. Beaumont
Chick

Col Webb
Adj. Genl
Houston Texas

P.S.

I have learned that the Estimate for Capt Wm. R. R. R. have
been reduced \$19,000 by Maj. Minter at San Antonio - chiefly
in the item of Army transportation -

Henry Beaumont

4th L. Hants Legion
Camp Island Aug 21st 62

Extract

Special Order

No 83

I

Capt H.B. Adams A.L.M. is hereby
detached on Special business for the Command
and will proceed to St. Antonio forthwith (as per
instructions) & to rejoin the Command as soon as
practicable.

A true copy

H.B. Adams

Capt A.L.M.

By Order of
J.B. Finerman D.C. &c.
Capt A.L.M.

Parole

J. B. Adams

Capt & A. D. M. Vauls

Texas Legion

5-8

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 3rd A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *H. B. Adams, Capt 1st Regt. Maine Inf. Legion*
Vols., C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the
capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A.,
Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give
this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, po-
lice, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by soldiers against the United States of America until
duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

H. B. Adams
Capt 1st Regt. Maine Inf. Legion
C. S. A.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 5th day of July, 1863.

John T. School 29 Reg't 2nd Vols.,
Pro Merline AND PAROLLING OFFICER.

1871
Adams, H. B.

1871
Adams, H. B.

Adams, H. B.

6650

4177

[No. 42.]

List of Quartermaster's Stores

Expended in public service at... *General Store*
under the direction of... *Capt. W. P. Williams*
in the month of... *January*... 1863.

3 To. Wt. S. 1:4 p
1863



[No. 42.]

List of Quartermaster's Stores Expended in Public Service at Yonkers, N.Y.
 , under the direction of Capt. J. B. Adams, in the month of
January, 1863.

NO. OR QUANTITY.	ARTICLES.	APPLICATION.
4. four	Horse shoes	public service
150. ^{one hundred} fifty	Lumber	making desks &c
35. thirty five	^{Boxed} Charcoal	public service
30. thirty	1 lb. Iron	L ^d . L ^d .
150. one hundred	lb. Leather	making & repairing harness
1. one	paper. Flour	public service

I CERTIFY, on honor, that the several articles of Quartermaster's Stores above enumerated, have been necessarily expended in the Public Service at this Station, as indicated by the marginal remarks annexed to them respectively. (SIGNED DUPLICATES.)

Approved:

J. N. Hancock, COMMANDING.

J. B. Adams
 Capt. J. B. Adams
 QUARTERMASTER.

NOTE.—This List should be made out monthly to enable the Quartermaster to know the exact state of his supplies.

24

Capt. H. D. Adams
U.S. Marine Corps
Algeria

Receivd from San Antonio, Texas, May, 24, 1862.
of J. Hays, J. V. Hays, Quaker, & Co. Lumber, &c.
following sum in Master's Property

1.000.

by collection.

of J. Hays, J. V. Hays,
& Co. Lumber, &c.
Master's Property.

N^o 15 Capt. B.B. 7th 1862

Capt. H.B. Adams. D^{ist} 117.

\$1150⁰⁰

May 20 1862

Received at San Antonio Texas May
26th 1862 of Major J. B. Austin Quartermaster
Master C. S. Army Three thousand one fifty
Dollars public funds pertaining to the
Quartermasters Dept. which is
accountable to the Confederate States Treasury
Signed in duplicate,

(1157 ⁰⁰/₁₀₀)

J. B. Austin
Capt. A. C. M.
Mills's Legion.

Misses M. & G. L.

Capt. M. S. Adams
Agent to South Georgia.

I certify that Antonio, son of Miguel
of San J. de San Juan, C. M. C. C. C.
the following Quarters & Stairs

to the San Juan de los Rios
420 Street 140 and 1

Signatures
J. L. L. L. L.
Capt. J. L. L.
J. L. L. L.

Adams. H. B.

Capt. 129th. Waile. 1st Legion

Major 129th

No. 40.

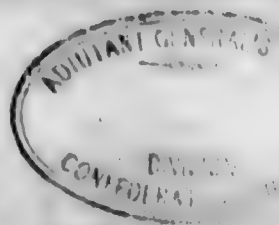
No. 111 Abstract K Qr. 186

H. B. Adams

SPECIAL REQUISITION.

Approved
A. G. Leane
H. B. Adams

Wants Legion.



124

No. 40.

SPECIAL REQUISITION

For Quartermaster's Stores for

Stationed at

	Pants	Jackets	Drawers																
Total required,	1	1	1	1															
On hand to be deducted,																			
Quantity required,	1	1	1	1															

I certify that the above Requisition is correct, and that the articles specified are absolutely requisite for the public service, rendered so by the following circumstances, viz:

W. B. Adams
Capt. U.S.A.

Wm. S. Loring
will issue the articles specified in the above Requisition.

Commanding

RECEIVED at *Richmond* the *5th* day of *Sept* 186*1*, of *Co. C* *Cone*
Assistant Quartermaster, *One Jacket one pair Pants and one pair*
Drawers
One pair Socks
in full of the above Requisition.

H. B. Adams
Capt. U.S.A.
Wm. S. Loring

22
Adams J. B.

Co. *D*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	145331325	20
2	841521	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

61 Muller Leg.

J. B. Adams
Rev. H. Muller Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

who died at Alton Military Prison.

When received Feb 22, 1864.

Where captured

When captured

When died

Disease

Feb 7, 1864.
Apr 9, 1864.
Erysipelas

Remarks:

Alton, Ill., Register No. 8; page 34

J. B. Adams

(Confederate) *Regt*

A *Mississippi*

John M. Adams
Sgt. Co. D *Mississippi*

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received *Feb 22*, 1864.

Where captured

When captured *Feb 7*, 1864.

When exchanged _____, 186 .

By whom exchanged _____

Remarks, charges, &c.: *Wid. Girl.*

8/64

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page .

Wm. C. Smith

Approved.

A 8 1000 Mo

John B. Adams
Rank, Bolinger Co. Mo.

U. S. A. Post and Prison Hospital,
Alton, Ill.

Where captured, Near Helena Ark
When captured, Dec 20, 1863.

Disease, Erysipelas

Received in hospital Mar 4, 1864

Discharged, 186

Died, Apr 9, 1864

Remarks:

Ill. Reg. No. 195, No. 1, Page 30

Nesbitt

Adams Richard

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724920
2	7998
3	8096
4	8211
5	8328
6	8435
7	8525
8	8583
9	8637
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

Book MARK: _____

See also _____

A (Confederate)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Richard Adams,
1st, Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

San Antonio,

Muster-in to date

July 20, 186*2*

July 20, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

July 14, 186*2*

Gonzales.

W. H. Kelley.

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

, 186

Near S. Antonio.

L. T. Machin.

Cost paid:

By whom

At what time

, 186

Valuation of horse, \$*100*; equipments, \$*200*

Signature

Remarks:

R. Adams,

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Richard Adams,
Capt. { Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y 20 to Feb'y 28*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

14th Jan'y 186*2*.

Where

Honolulu.

By whom

Wm H. Kelley.

Period

15 mos.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to M (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two cavalry battalions of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Richard Adams

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May June*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *Jan 14*, 186*2*.

Where *Texas*.

By whom *Capt Kelley*.

Mustered into service:

When *Jan 20*, 186*2*.

Where *San Antonio*.

By whom *A. Macklin*.

Last paid:

By whom *Recd No Pay*.

To what time , 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, \$*150* 100; equipments, \$*20* 100

Remarks: *County Co*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. H. S. Seal

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Richard Adams,
Cot, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

First muster to Aug 31, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 20*, 186*2*.

Where *Boysdale*.

By whom *Capt Kelley*.

Period

Not paid:

By whom *County Paid*.

To what time , 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Adams' Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Har-
vey's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Legion. It was temporarily attached to St (Yager's)
Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
F, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
F, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Company A, 1st Cavalry Battalion March 25, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex-
as and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Signature:

H. H. Scott

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Richard Adams,

Oct., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Aug 20, 1862.

Where San Antonio

By whom Capt Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remains of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Aris., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Carr, Secy.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Richard Adams,

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Feb*, 186*3*.

Enlisted:

When *20 Jan*, 186*2*.

Where *San Antonio*.

By whom *St. Machin*.

Period *Up to war*.

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*.

To what time *31 Dec*, 186*6*.

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Haskin's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served west of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were consolidated in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Independent Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

George H. Waul
1st, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *1st 28th May 1864*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *1st 28th May*, 1864.

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *James H. Waul*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *N. B. Adams*

To what time *1st 28th*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Post, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. H. Ramsey Copies.

Confederate
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Appears on Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: *September*, 1864.

When *June*, 1862.

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Wm. M. Mullen*

Period *2 years*

Last paid: *27 June*

By whom *Wm. M. Mullen*

To what time *Feb 24*, 186

Present or absent *Present*, 186

Remarks: *Since September*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Marwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to M (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Wagon Train of Tex., S. O. No. 22, and Art., dated March 24, 1864, and formed "Thomas' Independent Texas Infantry."

Waul's mark: *J. Ramsey*

Copyist.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 22 years
Appears on

Appears on a

of the organization. **Muster** ... Waul's Legion.*

Muster Roll +
named

Roll dated 11/11/62

Nativity *Arkansas*
 Married or single *Married*
 Date *July 10, 1887*

Married or single Married

County of residence Kansas
Married
Remarks: Gen

Married
Gonzales

*This company was known at various times as Captain Keller's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers, Captain Harwood's Company Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Cavalry Battalion Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery battery, was organized in May, 1862, under authority of Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on November 1st, 1861, and two infantry battalions, one and then on March 1st, 1862, fall of Vicksburg article.

It comprised six companies, as then on Mississippi River and the cattle members were known.

[illegible][illegible]

Deposited
from the

J. A. Ramsey

Copy

Adams. A.

Co. F. Cav. Batt. Union, Tex

Regiment

Detached in Company Dept-
Miss. 1864

SEE PERSONAL DATA OF

S. F. Logan

Co. B 2, Mo. Cav

24
Adams T. J.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728902	20
2	8780	21
3	9109	22
4	9109	23
5	9210	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also G. Nichols, Tex. Eng.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. J. Adams

Port
Apr 19
appears on

{ Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Company Muster Roll

the organization named above,

enlistment to June 30, 1862.

enrolled:

born

Oct 25

186

where

Galveston

by whom

O. Steele

entered into service:

born

Reenlisted

186

where

Time of London for War

by whom

last paid

by whom

M. E. Keen

at what time

Apr 24

1862

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company H, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to be sent into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in the summer of March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. Morris

Copied.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Adams

Co. B,

Light Artillery,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When

April 12, 1862.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. A. Carral

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

J. R. McAllen

To what time

April 25, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Carral

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

P. L. Adams
Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

April 12, 1862.

Where

Cheriton

By whom

J. A. General
War

Period

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Died at Holly Springs in*
hospital Oct 29, 1862

The company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company H, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Morris

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. B, } Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov & Dec

1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Sept 12, 1862

Galveston

J. L. Marshall

3 yrs or war

Capt. Waul

Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: *Left Co. B. 1862 at Kelly Springs Hospital*

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. L. Marshall

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. J. Davis

Prof. { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.*

Age *19* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Feb. 1st, 186

Nativity *Mason, Mo.*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Mason*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the U. & P. Office, War Department, in 1867) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—U. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

Johnston

Copyist.

35
Adams H. H.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	507728901	20
2	5979	21
3	4059	22
4	9119	23
5	9253	24
6	9242	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also 9 (Nichols) Tex Reg

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Hogue
Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Oct 23, 1861
Greystown
O. Steele

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Enlisted
since returned for war
1861

Not paid

By whom

On what time

McKee
Feb 24, 1862

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin the company in the Command Texas Cavalry, Company B, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the first Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. H. Harris

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. M. Adams

, Co. B, | Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

April 12, 1862.

Where

Libertine

By whom

J. A. Harrell

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

J. R. McOwen

To what time

April 25, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Pierce's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 18, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

J. A. Harrell

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. W. Adams

Prst, Co. B., Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct* 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Horne's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company M, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

J. H. P. 1110

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. H. C. Adams

Light Artillery,

Co. B, } Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Rogers's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery in January, 1864. The remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank NAME:

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm. H. Ramey
Co. B, | Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb* 1863.

Enlisted:

When *April 10* 1862

Where *Chickasaw*

By whom *Wm. H. Ramey*

Period *For Nov*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Ramey*

To what time *Dec 31* 1862

Present or absent

Remarks *Dead on the field July 1863
at Vicksburg, Miss. Co.*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Adams

Put { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.

Age *20* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Nativity

Pike Co. Mo.

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Harrison

Remarks:

†This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734274.

Book mark:

(280)

J. J. Harris

Copyist.

26
Adriansberg -

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5078847	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Paul's Legion. Texas. Adriano Batt...

Adriansburg
Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.
Co. D, 1st Regt. Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of
commissioned officers present

Regimental Re-
examination named above,
the month of **July**,
Commissioned officers present and absent.

Date	Place	Remarks
		Balloted men on Extra or Det
		Balloted men on Extra or Det

...men on Extra or Daily Duty.
 About enlisted men accounts
 ...the Texas Legion
 ...was organized
 ...ing by the
 ...is O

Waller's Texas Cavalry, consisting of cavalry artillery and is re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion and two companies of artillery batteries of two companies each. It was also known as Waller's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their companies were serving in the First Mississippi Depot at Vicksburg, Miss. In January, 1862, the remainder of the company was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery in March, 1862, and formed Tenth Regiment Texas Infantry.

Assignment

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Adriansburg

Re, Co. *B*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex. N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osbourne

Afflebach John

Co. *Q*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 <i>50733448</i>	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK:

See also *J. Afflebach Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Joe Uffebach
Pvt., Co. D, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Nov 20, 1863.

Where Austin Co

By whom Judge Bell

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Gisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain [unclear]'s Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; also as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 5, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. M. M. Edgar, Dist of Tex., in 1862 and Art., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

N^o 2^d Cont. Service
Austin Feb^y 24. 1864

W. C. Walsh
Capt & Asst Com^d Com^y

Requests that Jos. Offenberg
be discharged

Co. 15 2 Batt^y Waukesha
Legion Ind.
Recd. Genl

File



I Jd Mr Conscription Service
Austin February 24 1864.

Capt E. P. Turner
A. A. Gen

Sir

I have the honor to
state that from evidence on file in this office
John Afferback of ~~Washington~~ ^{Georgia} was
illegally conscripted and assigned to duty
in the 2^d Battalion Maine Legion, and respect-
fully request of the Maj Genl Comdg
that he order his discharge from service
for the above reason.

In justice to St. Louis
I moved that his name was written
to Major Anders, not supposing that it
would be referred to your H^{on}ors.

I am Sir Very Respectfully
Yours Obedt Servt

J. P. Walsh
Capt 1st Coind Cons
Comdg

28
Agreckule,

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Agreckuler, William

29
Agreckuler William

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735607	20
2	5738	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Wm. S. Green

for Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 17 to Aug. 31*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 18*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Redbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay*

To what time *no bounty*, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged for disability July 23 1862 order No. 4*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Redbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given by General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Stearns

50735728

50735728

21

Relinquished all claim
on the C. S.

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

TEXAS.

part. { Spectacle
Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

dated July 19, 1862

for

Joined for duty and enrolled: , 1862

When

Where

By whom

Period

June 11
Found John
J. A. Ledbetter
3 years
20

No. of miles to rendezvous

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B. 24 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, as artillery battalion and consisted of six companies, an artillery battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command. Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson



4-51
Certificate

of Disability for Discharge in the
case of W. Aguchule
a private in Capt. Ledbetter's
Co. Inf. attached to the Waul
Depn Texas Volunteers

Co. "E" Inf.
Waul Depn
Hd Qrs Waul Depn
Camp Waul Tex 24/62

Special Order
Number 043

ITV The Col
Comdy directs that private
W. Aguchule of Capt. Led
better's Co. Inf. be discharged
from the service by reason
of disability - said Aguchule
relinquishes all claims against
the CS for services

By order of
T. H. Waul
Major & Adj.

Died at Ft. Mc. 14/62

Army of The Confederate States
Certificate of Disability for Discharge
Wm Agrestule of Capt J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Infantry attached to the Maule Legion Texas Volunteers
D. A. Co. I was enlisted by J. A. Ledbetter at Round
Top on the 18th day of June (1862) one thousand
eight hundred and sixty-two, to serve for the
period of three years or during the war he
was born in Germany is 27 years of age 5 feet
11 inches high light complexion grey eyes auburn
hair and by occupation when enlisted a farmer
said Wm Agrestule has been unfit for duty
since his enlistment

✓ J. A. Ledbetter Capt
Commanding Company

Station Camp Maule
July 1862

I certify that I have carefully examined the said
Wm Agrestule of Capt J. A. Ledbetter's Company
and find him incapable of performing the
duties of a soldier because of
Deformity of foot

E. Randall Surgeon
Maule Legion

Discharged This 23rd of July 1862 at Camp Maule

30
Ahearn, P.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ahern, Patrick

³¹
Ahern Patrick

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Carpenter Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072-4329	20
2	99315	21
3	9495	22
4	25571	23
5	7656	24
6	9758	25
7	8862	26
8	738376	27
9	89714	28
10	14274811	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also P. Ahern, Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf
9 (Nichols, Tex Inf)

(Confederate.)

A. Waul's Legion. Texas.

Oct. 1862
1 Capt. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 29 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When Oct. 8, 1862

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Massie

Mustered into service:

When _____, 1862

Where _____

By whom _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

At what time _____, 1862

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry
Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of
men from Company G, 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas
Infantry and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas
Infantry. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Reg-
iment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
him by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The company also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to the 1st Texas Cavalry. Company G, 1st Texas Cavalry,
was detached from this command and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
G, 1st Texas Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were commanded by S. C. No. 22, 2d Regt. Dist. of Tex.,
and were attached March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
1st Texas Infantry.

Mark: _____

John Stewart

MAY 23

50729328

1912.

time extended for war.
Pay due as private from
Apr. 24 to June 7.
appointed, Cpl. June 7.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. Whearn

1 Copt. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 29 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul

July 10, 1862.

Nativity Ireland.

Married or single Single.

County of residence Calhoun, Texas

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas - R & P. 194574.

Mark:

J. S. Stewart

Copyist

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Aherm

Capt, Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1862

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKeen

To what time Apr. 24, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Elected Capt June 7/62
Pay due as Private from Apr. 24.

This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Stewart.

(142)

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. O'Hearn

5 Sgt., Co. A, {

1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. & Oct.

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 5

, 1861.

Where

Calveston

By whom

Capt. Massie

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks: Promoted from Capt
Oct. 15, 1862

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Battalion, Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It is this also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were captured in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the Army of the St. Louis Command Texas Cavalry. Company G, the 1st Battalion, was detached from this command in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. S. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

O. Ahearn

Sgt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. + Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Whearn

H. Sgt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. + Feb*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 8*, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt. Massie

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Dec. 31

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

John Stewart

(942)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. O'Hearn

Put

, Co. A, {

1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan. & Feb.

, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 8

, 1864.

Where

Salveston

By whom

Capt. Massie

Period

Last paid:

By whom

Major Harrison

To what time

Oct. 25

, 1864.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Battalion, Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. M. Stewart

Copyist.

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Ahern

, Co. A, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Nov.

, 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1864.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Protect leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nicol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. J. Sumner

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Ahern

Ex, Co. *C*, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186*3*

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osbourne

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

1st
Sgt. C. C. Waul

1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July _____, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

83

(6896)

J. E. Douglas
Copied.

O'Hearn
Sgt., Co. "A" 1st Batt. N.S.
Reg't
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Detention	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

P. Hearn

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I P. P. Heenan a Sgt. Co. H. 1st Ba. Reg't 11. I. L.
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry Co. H. 1st Ba. Reg't 11. I. L. Vol.
Fry AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Oct 1862

While on duty at Fort
Harrison Apr 17th 1864

Respectfully referred to
Commanding officer
at Fort Harrison

Camp Lubbock
P. O. April 21 1864.

Col. P. Sherman was formerly
affiliated on the same road
as you retired from Captain
sergeant to the ranks
because he did not report
promptly. This no doubt
induced him to write another
letter -

As I am equal with
you in every detail, this
application contains no
misrepresentation. P.
Sherman being no carpenter
but a common laborer.

B. Timmons
Col. Com

Cap Amador

Adm

Houston

April 5, 1864

The detail of Private P. A. Adams
Legion to this Company

Approved

W. M. Morris
Capt. Morris

COPY OF DESCRIPTIVE LIST.

VOUCHER No. 42

Paid the 28 day of Dec 1863

~~P. Shearn~~ 1st Lt

Wants Texas Legion

One Hundred & 23/100 Dollars

P. Shearn

C

(COPY)

Descriptive List and Account of Pay and Clothing of *P. Ahrens*
 a 1st Srgt. of Company *N.* *Wards* Regiment of *Light Infantry* Volunteers.

NAME.	RANK	DESCRIPTION.						Where Born		Occupation	Enlisted				Last Paid		BOUNTY.	
		Age.	Eyes.	Hair.	Complexion.	Feet.	Inches.	State or Territory.	Town or County.		When.	Where.	By whom.	For what Time.	From whom.	Time.	PAID.	TIME.
<i>P. Ahrens</i>	<i>1st Srgt</i>	<i>29</i>	<i>Brown</i>	<i>Black</i>	<i>Fair</i>	<i>5</i>	<i>9</i>	<i>Ireland</i>	<i>Cobh</i>	<i>Labourer</i>	<i>Oct 8th 61</i>	<i>Galveston, Tex.</i>	<i>Capt. C. M. Smith</i>	<i>6 mos</i>	<i>Capt. H. B. Adams</i>	<i>June 30th 62</i>		

REMARKS: *Reenlisted at expiration of term of service for the war. Clothing drawn to the amount of \$63.88 Detailed October 25th by command of Maj. Genl. Magruder on the Texas & New Orleans Rail Road.*

I CERTIFY that the above is a correct transcript from the records of *the Company*

at *Vicksburg Miss* ("Signed") *C. P. Poirpaire Capt*
 Date *July 4th 1863* *Comd'g Company*

The Confederate States,

To *P. Ahrens*

DR.

186

For pay from *20th June* 1863 to *25th Oct*
1863 being *3* months and *24* days, at \$ *20⁰⁰* per month.

76 00

For use of Horse and Arms, days, at 40 cts. per day.

For Clothing allowance, from *Oct 5th 62* to *Oct 8th 1863*

134 13

For

Amount,

210 13

Deduct for Clothing withdrawn, *in Kind*

63 88

Balance paid,

146 25

I CERTIFY that I have endorsed the above payment on his Descriptive List this *28* day of *December* 1863.

Thompson Harrison
 my CAPTAIN AND ASSISTANT QUARTERMASTER

RECEIVED at *Houston Texas* this *28* day of *Decr* 1863 of

Major Thompson Harrison, Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. Army. *One hundred & forty six* Dollars and *Twenty five* Cents, in full of the above amount

WITNESS:

(Signed Duplicates.)

P. Ahrens

W W Morris
Sup. S. MORRIS

Houston Apr 16/64

Application for detail
of J. A. Hearn

C. A. Waul's Leg)

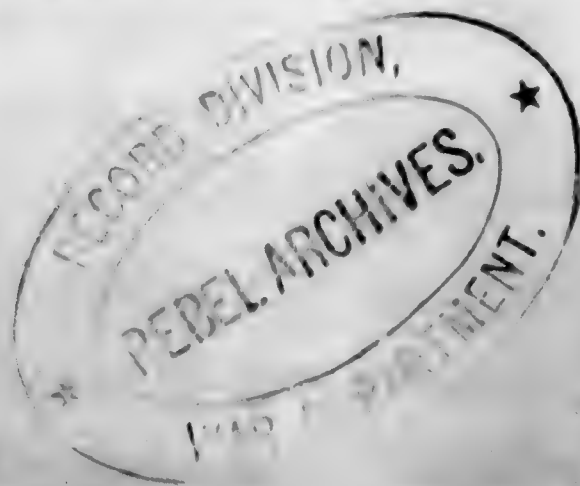
M. Stephenson

C. B. Spaight's Batt

1st Inf. Batt.

application referred

to the 1st Inf. Batt.



Houston Dec 16 1884

Cap Am Mason

aa9

E. Cap.

From the difficulty
of obtaining Experiences Rail Road Mechanics
I would ask the details of my Captain
Stephenson as they are actually
necessary.

Yours Truly

W. W. Davis
Supt. Exch.

Respectfully referred to Brig Genl.
J.E. Slaughter with the following remarks

Private Ahern was employed by the
1st Co 10th Reg as a track foreman on the
3rd day of Sept last. he being at that time
a parolee prisoner from Vicksburg.

Being ordered to report to Col Simmons
at Memphis by first of Oct, this Company
Applied to Capt B L. Horst to procure his
details, which was effected on the 25th Oct
and Ahern continued on the work until
about 1st Jan last, when he left in con-
sequence of some misunderstanding on the
road. He states that he was reduced

to the ranks, because he did not report on or
before the first of July, his officers refusing
to acknowledge Capt Horst's authority to detain
him to the 1st Co 10th Reg. I beg to refer you
to his details dated Oct 25/63 Special order 290

III. Col Simmons is in error in supposing
that Ahern is no Carpenter. He is, what in
R.R. parlance is called a "rough Carpenter"
and as such, is what the Co requires. No
"misrepresentation" is ever made by this Co. with my
knowledge, in order to procure details for the road.

I would further state that R.R. Companies
require mechanics (rough Carpenters) for track
foremen and cannot operate their roads with safety
to the Govt. or public without them. The second
application for Ahern was not made at his request
but at that of the Road master, who is held responsible
for the safety of the whole track. I would therefore
very respectfully request that Ahern be detailed to this Co
as it is impossible for this Co to get along without
experienced track foremen

Houston Apr 27. 1864
Wm. J. Morris
Capt 3rd Reg

Head Quarters 7th Reg
Houston April 22^d 1864

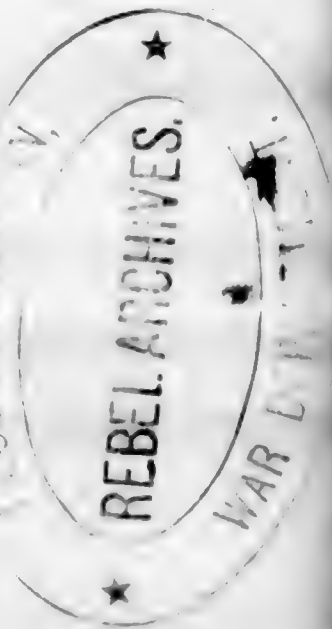
Respectfully returned,
Disapproved

By command of
Maj Genl. Magruder
C. M. M. M.
Capt & a a a

P. Ahern
Co A. 10th Reg. 1st Div.

Off of this pr
J. B. Mansfield
Houston
Houston April 27. 1864

Respy returned
This communication
has no relevancy
to this Dept.
Elaborate
may be



Ahlricht D

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735600	20
2	5683	21
3	5765	22
4	5839	23
5	5903	24
6	47253863	25
7	44275037	26
8	47061649	27
9	052526	28
10	46697730	29
11	719243	30
12	718887	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *1*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

Book Mark: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Ahlrich

part, { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated July 1, 1862*

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When *June 9*, 1862

Where *Pound Gap*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

No. of miles to rendezvous *20*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B. of Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilk's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company M of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M, Texas Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

Copied.

Texas.

L. H. Wright
 187-

, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion. •

Appendix D

Company Muster Roll

Company Muster
of the organization named above.

for July 17 to Aug 31, 1862
Enlisted:

Balloted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain
Company K, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and
then upon the formation of various companies of Timmons' Regi-
ment, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion of six companies
of Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
Company A, dated March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons'

mark

John Nelson



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

D. H. Leichter

1st, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where *Grounds, Tex*

By whom *J. R. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Beaumont*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Steeson

Waul's Legion. Texas.

D. Schlicht

Capt., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 19 , 1862 .

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Leubetter

Period 3 Years

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time Oct 31 , 1862

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Leubetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Beaumont, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

Waul's Legion. Texas.

part, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for Jan & Feb, 1863

When June 16, 186

Where Albion, Iowa

By whom *J. A. Hedbetter*

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt W. B. Adams

At what time Dec 31, 186

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, of Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, continued.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hiebel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 2, 1862, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

check mark:

1948, J. Nelson

Copyright

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A
J. Aldrich

1st, Co. *E*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 9*, 1863

Remarks: *Assent*

Number of rolls

84

(8366)

J. Harvin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Halls Legion

Texas

+ Dietrich Aldrich

Pat. Co. C. Halls Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and
sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated

not dated

, 186

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured

July 4

, 1863.

REMARK: "These Prisoners were Paroled, went
outside of the lines with their Command, Deserted
and came back."

Remarks:

Number of roll:

243 sheet 1

(8296)

B. J. C. Tuttle

Copyright

E | (Confederate.) Walls Legion | Tex.

Richd. L. Eldridge
Put. Co. E. Walls Tex Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186

Where captured Vietsburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 186

Received Aug. 3, 186

Discharged Aug. 13, 186

Remarks: Camp Morton, Ind.

Number of roll:

Sheet 4 M. Leonard

Copy

(Confederate.)

E

Nick Elbridge
Pri Co E, Hall's Legion C. & A

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863, by
order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar.
Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from
the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured

Richburg, Miss

When captured

July 4

1863

Remarks:

Number of roll:

183 sheet

(200)

M. C. Gillen

Copy



Wells Region Tax

Dick E. Bridge
Prof. Geo. & Wells region

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana. .

When received *Aug 14*, 1863.

Where captured .

When captured , 186 .

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 137

(889)

C. E. M. Laughlin
Copyright.

Copyright

(Confederate.)

A | Wall's Legion
Richard Aldrich
Pvt. Co. E. Wall's Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Ind., who desire taking the Oath
of allegiance and give bond.

Roll dated Headquarters District of Indiana and
Michigan, Office Chief Provost Marshal, In-
dianapolis, Ind., Sept. 7, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Residence Texas.

Bondsman

Remarks: Paroled at Vicks-
burg.

Number of roll:

78

(1863)

E. C. Rant
Capt. Genl.

(Confederate.)

A. Waul's Leg. Texas.

Ditrich Flies

Private, Co. G. Wm. L. Texas Leg.

Аррелгъ он и

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Ind., who enlisted in the United States Service during the month of August, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated.*

....., 186 .

Where captured *Nickelburg, Miss.*

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Abstract

69; about 81

(600)

J. W. Leonard.

Copyright

Write nothing above this line

A. G. O. 10th St

June 12, 1912.

Mr. Whitcomb.

Card from
Roll 69, sheet 8, (P of W at
Camp Morton, Ind. who
enlisted in the U. S. Service
during Aug. 1863,) shows

Dittrich Alois
Pvt Co E Maul's Texas Leg.
Captured Vicksburg, Miss.
July 4, 1863.

We fail to locate him.

Respectfully

F. Van Frankin

C.H.

Mr Van Frankin:

Shows Regt 1 Morton

~~Dick~~ ~~Eldridge~~
Pvt Co E Maul's Leg

It was thought to be
the man then nothing
add found

22/12
J. M. J. Jan

Aldrich, A.

Regt. Co. B 2nd Regt. Haul's Legion

(Confederate.)

Inlosures.

Final Cards	Final Statements
Serial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Pris. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
M. Charges	Med. Den. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Inventory Sheet	Med. Examination
Statement	Misc. Information
Receipts	Pay or Clothing
Birth or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

D. Aldrich

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I D. Smith a Private of Co. C 21st Reg't Charles Driscoll
Vol., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this day of July, 1863.

Robert B. Smith 21st Reg't Ohio Vol.,
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Ahrenback, B.

Co B F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ahrenbeck, B.

34
Ahrenbeck B

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735915	2	
2	6177	21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein _____

Number of personal papers herein 5

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B Ahrenbeck

4 Sergt. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Houston.

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley.

Mustered into service:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Houston.

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from.

To what time enlistment, 186.

Remarks: Appointed June 6-62.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 65, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Med. and Arty, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(102)

Copyright.

MAY 20.

50735955

1912.

Bounty pd. On detached
service by Special Order
No. 28. from Col. J. N. Haul.
Comdg.

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B Ahrenback

Post

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 15, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Hargley

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time

enlistment

, 186

Present or absent.

Remarks: Discharged by (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. M. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(542)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

50736177

50736177

1912.

reason of having furnished a Substitute

R. H. Reeves + Spcl. Order
No. 61. July 20 - 62.

Final statement given.

Ahrens Henry

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

2 Lieutenant / Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58733554	20
2	5668	21
3	5756	22
4	5824	23
5	5538	24
6	5923541	25
7	5668	26
8	5538	27
9	554452	28
10	7804	29
11	8153	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. J. Stren

2nd Lieut. Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *28* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated July 19, 1862*

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When *June 9*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

No. of miles to rendezvous *20*

Remarks: *Elected July 19, 1862*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, as in Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Waul
Lieut., Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for July 19 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: Elected July 19, 1862 + Recapt
+ Captulation. Shows all officers present

*This company was successively
as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and
men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regi-
ment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
at Fort and Arka, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. Stearns

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Her Friends

2nd Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When

June 10

, 1862

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent not stated +

Remarks: Recapitulation shows all
officers present for duty

This company was successively designated as Captain
L. S. Potter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and
as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The
men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regi-
ment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Steen

(Confederate.)

F. Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. H. Hrens
2 Clint. Co. E. { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When _____, 1862

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks absent sick in hosp

since 5 day Nov (over)

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at New Orleans, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Henson

(102)

Copyist.

1862

1862

1862 Sent by order
of the Surgeon

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry Shores
Lieut. Co. E, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When, 1863.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Absent Sick in hospital at Santa Fe since Nov 5 1862 by order of the Surgeon

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Abrams

1st

Co.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated

Camp Waul near
Brenham Tex June 30, 1862.

Date of appointment

186

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. F. Jeffery

(648)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Rhine
2nd Lt. Co. E, 1st, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

Not dated

, 186

Date of commission *June 1*, 1863.

Remarks: *Not yet reported for duty. Absent without leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(648)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry H. H. H.

1st. Co. E. Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,
Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated Delasco Tex

Jan. 11, 1864.

Date of election, appointment or promotion, } from June 1, 1863.

If appointed, by whom

Remarks: Absent without leave
since Nov. 1, 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Jeffery

(648)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A
N. Ahrens
2^d Lt., Co. M,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

N. A. Roddy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. A. H. Waul
2nd Lt., Co. M.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. H. Waul

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A
H. Ahrens
2^d Lt., Co. M.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Vicksburg

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January 1864, the remnant of Company Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Nagley
Copyist

Manly's Leg

Alarous, H.
1st Lt. Co. S. Grigley's Batt.

Subject: Absent without leave.

L.R. #11

Title of record:

Army of Mo., Mo. H. v., Mo. Forces.

Date: Feb. 2/64

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.
(Confederate)

Ahrens No

Thos. B. 2nd Batt. Heavy Arty
Rec'd

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contract
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

H. Ahrens

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *H. A. Hens*

1st Lieut. & and Batta. 11th Tex. Legion
of Co. Reg't

Vols. C. S. A. being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

H. A. Hens. Lt.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

John C. Pemberton
Reg't

Owen E. B. B.
AND PAROLING OFFICER

Ahrens Herman

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	51735396
2	5279
3	5762
4	5836
5	5900
6	47253191
7	3802
8	44275036
9	5125
10	17060706
11	1649
12	052005
13	45296372
14	7114241
15	1735
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 1

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thomas Sherman

for, { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated July 9, 1862*

Joined for duty and enrolled

When *June 9*, 1862

Where *Found Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

No. of miles to rendezvous *20*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B. of Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ledbetter

Copyist.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. J. Green

pt, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 17 to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When

June 10, 1862

Where

Round Top

By whom

J. A. Ledbetter

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

none

To what time

no bounty, 186

Present or absent

not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. T. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Herman Shrens
privt., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Beaumont*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. Abrams

privt, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent present

Remarks: Name appears in column of
present as Herman Abrams

This company was successively designated as Captain
Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The
company were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regt.
upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
2d Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Nelson

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. H. H. H. H.

1st, Co. E, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1863.

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Redbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Redbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and then Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company M of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 2, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(148)

J. H. H. H. H.

Copyist.

Confederate.

A 6 Legion Texas
Herman Ahrens
Pst. Co. C. 6 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and
sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 18, 1863.

Roll dated

not dated

, 186

Where captured

Vicksburg Miss

When captured

July 4

Remarks:

, 1863.

Number of roll:

By sheet

O. B. Duseall

Copyist.

Confederate.

A

Legion Texas

H. Ahrens

1st. Co. C. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and
sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 18, 1863.

Roll dated

not dated

, 186

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured

July 4

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

11

(2000)

O. J. H. H. H. H.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. J. Rherns,
Ant, Co. *E*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 14*, 1863.

Remarks: *Error parole not
signed*

Name cancelled

Number of roll

84

(5896)

J. Rherns

Copied.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

10.
F. H. Jones,
1st, Co. *E*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 7*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(6306)

F. H. Jones
Copied.

(Confederate.)

C. 1 *Section* *1st*

Herman A. Barnes
Det. Co. E, Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received and discharged at Gratiot Street Military
Prison (St. Louis, Mo.), from July 15 to 31,
1863.

Roll dated

Not dated 186

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Received

July 16, 1863

Discharged

, 186

Remarks:

Number of roll:

100 sheet

(689b)

4 H. A. Barnes

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

E

Sept

Herman Ehrens,
Pat. Co. E, Tex. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

, 186

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Received *July 26*, 1863.

Discharged *Aug. 1*, 186

Remarks: *Camp Morton Ind.*

Number of roll:

Sheet *4* M. Leonard.

Copy 1st.

(Confederate.)

Human Rights
for 300 in 1863

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 1, 1863, by
order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar.
Gen. Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from
the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., Aug. 3, 1863.

Where captured *Yickering Texas*

When captured

July 4

Remarks:

, 1863.

Number of roll:

sheet 3

Leitch

Copyright

(Confederate.)

E

Tex.

Herman Ehrns
Pot. Co. B. Texas Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug. 2, 1863.

Where captured Nicholasburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.: Released on
Oath Jan 2, 1865.

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 67.

(659)

E. E. Ehrns

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A. Wail's Legion

Hermann Ahrens
Pvt. Co. E. Wail's Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Ind., who desire taking the Oath
of allegiance and give bond.

Roll dated Headquarters District of Indiana and
Michigan, Office Chief Provost Marshal, In-
dianapolis, Ind., Sept. 7, 1863.

Where captured *Liechtenburg, Prussia*
When captured *July 4, 1863.*
Residence *Germany.*
Bondsman *No security.*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

73

E. E. Rant...
Copyist.

(689b)

(Confederate.)

E. Sullivan Legion *1st*
Hermann E. Evans +
Pat. Co. Sullivan's Legion

Name appears as signature to an

Oath of Allegiance

to the United States, subscribed and sworn to at
Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Ind., Jan. 2, 1865.

Place of residence *Myrtle Beach*

Complexion *Light*; hair *Light*

Eyes *Blue*; height *5 ft. 10 1/2 in.*

REMARK: Captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July
4, 1863, refused to be paroled and asked to take
the Oath of Allegiance to the U. S. and be released.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

37; sheet

(008)

John M. Covert

Copyist.

Ainsbury A

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>55737855</i>	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,
for the month of

Commissioned officers present and absent:

; 1862

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place *Camp Waul*, 1862

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Texas Field Battery and its appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Pasley

Copyist.

Ainsler, L. P.

Co. E. C. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Amsler, Louis P.

39
Ainsworth, D. G.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733968
2	2052
3	6901
4	6305
5	6409
6	6503
7	44273225
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

C. H. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. G. Rensworth
} Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appeared on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862.

Remarks: County pd. Due to States. * 5.70

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to the field battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to some field battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Next mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

D. G. Answereth

Post., Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion *

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 10, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom James Wrigley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment., 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

D. G. Answorth

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 10, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark;

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

L. G. Ainsworth

Plt., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 10, 1862,

Where Liberty,

By whom Capt. Hrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(442)

J. A. Ingraham

Copy 11.

Confederate.

A Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. G. Ainsworth

Plt, Co. F, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Whigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

At what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 5th (Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry, were ordered the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Whigley's Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

At what place:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

E. G. Ainsworth

Pos, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan. + Feb.*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 10*, 1862

Where *Liberty*

By whom *Capt. H. Rigley*

Period *3 years.*

Last paid:

By whom *J. H. Grisham*

At what time *Dec. 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. G. Waul

2nd, Co., 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated

Not taken

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

84

(6346)

Copyist.

10402

H. Amosworth
Co. D. 7th Reg.

2
The undersigned, Governor of Mississippi, in the name of the State
of Mississippi, hereby certifies that the undersigned by General C. Smith, U. S.
Commanding and Department to Major General C. Smith, U. S.
Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi do hereby give my
solemn parole of honor, that I will not hereafter come in the service of the Con-
federate States, or in any manner assisting whatever, against the United States of Amer-
ica, or render aid to the creation of the latter, and duly exchanged a solemn release
from the obligations of this parole by the authority of the Government of the United
States. Charles H. Smith
D. H. Smith

Don A. K. K. K. K. K.
this 21st day of June, 1865.

Robert H. Smith, Lieut.

Ainsworth, A. C.
Pvt., Co. D 2nd Reg't Heavy Artillery
Reg't Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Red Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
E. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

W. J. Kinsman

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *D. G. Ammon* a *Private* of Co. *F* *2nd* Reg't *Mass* *Inf*

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

2d Reg't *Ohio*
Maj AND PAROLLING OFFICER.

Vols.

40
Ainsworth H. C.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735967	20
2	6081	21
3	6200	22
4	6304	23
5	6400	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

A | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

H. C. Answereth

Post { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 10*, 1862,

Where *Liberty*

By whom *Capt. J. Wrigley*

Mustered into service:

When *May 10*, 1862.

Where *Liberty*

By whom *Capt. Wrigley*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from*

To what time *enlistment*, 1862.

Remarks: *Bounty pd. Due to States \$5.70*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas

H. E. Ainsworth

Priv.

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July 7 Aug

1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 10

1862.

Where

Liberty

By whom

James Strigley.

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time

enlistment 1862.

Present or absent.

Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Wiley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 31, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, 1862, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1861, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(643)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. C. Ainsworth

Put, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 10*, 1862.

Where *Liberty*

By whom *Capt. Wrigley*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. C. Pinneworth

Put , Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 10, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time

Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(142)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. L. Amosworth

Part of, Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 10, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: 40

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

41
Albert Carl

Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS

1	50735065
2	5162
3	5253
4	5352
5	5452
6	5535
7	5794
8	441282826
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also C. Albert Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Carl Albert

4 Sgt. } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 14, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or for the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Appointed 4 Sgt. Aug. (over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

MAY 29.

50735065

1912.

8. Pay due as private
from June 14 to Aug 8.
Absent, left sick at
Camp Waul, Aug. 7.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Carl Albert

Sgt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 14, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay or bounty rec'd

To what time , 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: Absent Left sick at

Camp Waul - August 7.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(1862)

Copyright.

Confederate.

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Carl Albert
2 Capt. Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Nov & Dec , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 14 , 186 .

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wickelund

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time October 31 , 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Appointed Capt Dec 8.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Paul Albert
1 Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 14*, 1863.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Cavalry.

Mark:

J. H. Rayer

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. H. H. H. H.
2 Sgt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *June 20*, 1862

Where *Austin Co.*

By whom *Capt. Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Grisham*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Willbert

1st Lt, Co. H,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 14, 1862

Place Camp Waul

Remarks Gain by enlistment

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Kelsey

(Confederate.)

A.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Albert

Co. N,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*v*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Waul

(Confederate.)

E. M. ...
Thomas Robert
Robert D. ...

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled at
Yazoo City, Miss., by Maj. Genl. F. J. Herron,
July 13, 1863.

Roll dated

July 13, 1863.

Date of capture

July 13, 1863.

Where taken

Yazoo City, Miss.

Hair

Light

; eyes

Blue

; height

5 ft.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

1

(333)

A. P. ...

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Dr. W. Davis

Genl. Davis

But. Capt. W. Davis
Appears on a Register of
General Hospital,
Houston, Texas.

Disease *Contusion*
Admitted *Sept. 13*

Returned to duty
Discharged from service *Oct. 1*

Deserted
Furloughed
Died

Remarks: *Sept. 18 for 6 to go home*

, 186
, 186
, 186
, 186
, 186
, 186

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 100

W. Johnson

Copy

42
Albert, Carl Fr.
Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Albert, Fred Carl

43
Albert Fred Carl

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS

1	50755112	20
2	5179	21
3	5264	22
4	5441	23
5	5436	24
6	5536	25
7	5715	26
8	5856	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also G. F. Albert. Timmons' Reg't Texas Inf.

Confederate.

(1)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Fred Carl Albert

Part of Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31

1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 14

186

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. H. Wickeland

Period

3 years or the war

Cost paid:

By whom

Pay due from enlistment

To what time

186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

U

Fried Carl Albert

Priv., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 14, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A

* Carl H. Albert

Priv., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 7 Dec. , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 14 , 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Wickelund

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time , 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent. Left sick at Camp

Waul since Aug 7, as per order

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(648)

Copyist.

MAY 23

50735264

1912.

of surgeon Randal.
Appointed sergeant Aug
8th, reduced to rank Nov.
13th.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. I. Albert
Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 8 Feb , 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 14 , 186

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt Wickelund

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

No pay received

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserted. Absent without
leave since Feb 6 '63. Left

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

MAY 29

50735421

1912.

sick in Texas and not
having heard from him
since.

Confederate.

(1) Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. S. Elliott

1 Capt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 14, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Gisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; subsequently became Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Artn, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Cavalry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A
F. Alberz
1st, Co. K,

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 14, 1862

Place

Camp Waul

Remarks:

Gain by enlistment

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Kirby

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*F. Allert
Pvt, Co. K,*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place _____

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Dieck July 24

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raley

(Confederate.)

A Waul's Legion. Texas.

Albert
Sgt, Co. A, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1864

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Naylor

49
Albert Hay

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Corporal

CARD NUMBERS

1	55755437	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also Waul's Tex Legion

Confederate.

11

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

2 Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Apr 17, 1863.

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt. Bell

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Grisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

check mark

J. N. Royer

Copyist

Albrecht William

Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30784975	20
2	31610	21
3	5169	22
4	3262	23
5	5120	24
6	3141	25
7	3302	26
8	8057	27
9	8285	28
10	8455	29
11	9135	30
12	723765	31
13	52561608	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

A Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William Albrecht

Priv } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 30 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 24, 186

Where Industry Austin Co

By whom Capt R Voigt

Mustered into service:

When June 24, 186

Where Industry, Austin Co.

By whom Capt R Voigt

Last paid:

By whom He hasn't rec'd his pay rec'd

To what time 186

Remarks: Due Conf States for clothing

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm. Albrecht

Pvt. | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for To Aug. 31

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 24

, 1862.

Where

Austin County

By whom

Capt. R. Wright

Period

3 yrs or for the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Absent Left sick at

This company was known at various times as Captain
Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion;
Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion;
and subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
K of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
K of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copy

May 25

50735070

1012.

Camp Waul, Aug. 7.

* Name appears in
Col names present

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm Albrecht
Pvt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct

Enlisted: _____, 1862.

When June 24, 1862.

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt R. Bright

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid: _____

By whom he pay received

To what time _____, 1862.

Present or absent _____

Remarks: Absent. Left sick at
Camp Waul Texas, August 3.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark: _____

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm Albright
Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Nov & Dec.

Enlisted:

When

1862.

Where

June 24

1862.

By whom

Austin Co

Period

Capt. Veight
3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

No pay received

To what time

1866

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent. Left sick at
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion;
and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion;
it subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
at Fort Huachuca, Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
1st Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

MAY 29.

50735262

1912.

Camp Waul since
Aug 7. as per order of
Surgeon Randal.

(Confederate.)

U. | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

Wm. Albrecht

Priv., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan 7 Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 24*, 186

Where *Austin Co.*

By whom *Capt. Knight*

Period *3 yrs. or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Deserted. Absent without*

leave since Feb. 6, '63. Left

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 29

50735420

1912.

*Sick in Texas. and not
having heard from him
since.*

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm. Albrecht
Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862,

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Not paid before

To what time , 186

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without
(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 23.

50735441

1912.

leave since June 25-
'62.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

60 *Vol* *Charles Albrecht*
Plt | Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age *30* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*
Married or single *Married*
County of residence *Austin Co*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

W Waul's Legion. Texas.

Wright
1000, Co. *A*, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Hurlough
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A

Albrecht

C. N.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 13, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rooley

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A

H. Albretcht

, Co. D, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

, 186 *2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., St. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Brunel

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Albrecht

Rt

, Co. *D*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. Odeneall

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A

Wm Allbrecht

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 186.

Residence

New Ulm Austin

Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

W. P. Jeffery

Copyright.

(CONFEDERATE.)

A. M. Davis *Seal*

11th Regt
Co. 1st Texas

Appears on a Register of
General Hospital,
Houston, Texas.

Disease	<i>Convulsion</i>	, 1862
Admitted	<i>Sept 12</i>	, 186
Returned to duty		, 186
Discharged from service		, 1862
Deserted	<i>Oct 1</i>	, 186
Furloughed		, 186
Died		

Remarks: *Seal 10 for 6 days to*
Albany town *did not return*

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 100

W. H. Johnson

Copyist.

46
Abright,

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Albrecht, William

47
Albright Allen
Co *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>50792743</i>	20	
2	<i>2868</i>	21	
3	<i>7873</i>	22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein _____

Number of personal papers herein _____

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Allen Willbright

Priv } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *27* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Crockett, Houston Co.*

Tex. *June 27*, 186*2*

Muster-in to date *Not Stated*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *June 27*, 186*2*

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Mustered into service:

When *June 27*, 186*2*

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186*2*

Remarks:

[OVER]

(Confederate.)

68

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Allen Wright

Out { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first muster roll*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 186*2*.

Where *Crocket*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186*2*

Present or absent.

Remarks: *Discharged Disability Duty*

Chas. M. Waul

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hines' Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion, Texas.

A. Albright
Co. L.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 15, 1864

Place Camp Waul

Remarks Discharged disability

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hite's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Osby

Certification of Disability
for Discharge
in the case of

Private A. S. Allbright of
Co. H. 8. 100th Regt
attached to the
Main Signal.

Co. F. 100th Regt
Signal.

Headquarters Main Signal
Camp Main July 25 1862

Extract
Special Order
No 66

* * * * *
The Genl Comdly directs
that A. S. Allbright of Regt
H. 8. 100th be dis-
charged from the service on
account of disability.

By Order of
Richard S. H. Moulton
Maj 62 O. J. 100th Regt



418

Alderson J. H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	35729441	20
2	29445	21
3	2558	22
4	2664	23
5	2766	24
6	2857	25
7	732445	26
8	3378	27
9	144274360	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

A.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. K. Alderson.

Out., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to Aug. 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *July*, 186*2*.

Where *Breham.*

By whom *Capt. Bolling.*

Period *Mar.*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlistment.*

To what time, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks: *Bounty due \$50.*

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Geo. L. Stewart

(642)

Copies.

(Confederate.)

17 Waul's Legion. Texas.

John H. Wadsworth
Det. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 32 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 10, 1862.

Nativity *Virginia*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Washington Co.*

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

John H. Stewart

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. K. Anderson
Det., Co. A, {

Appears on 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 1, 1862.

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. K. Anderson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Alderson

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. + Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When July 1, 1862

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. K. Alderson

Det., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863

Enlisted:

When July 1, 1862

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt Balling

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams:

To what time Dec. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Ex. duty as Butcher
Feb. 26, by order Lt. Col. Timmons.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., I. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Joseph Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Anderson
1 Capt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb.*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. S. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

J. N. Alderson
Co. A, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 1*, 186*2*

Place *at Camp Waul*

Remarks: *Gain by enlistment*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Kirby

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

a

J. R. Callaway

, Co. A, 1

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

None have

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Max, and Arts., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. L. Russell

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. J. H. Alderson
Co. *A*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

53

(6306)

J. H. Douglas

Copyist.

Alderson J. H.
Co. A 1st Battalion N.C.S.
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Red Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Sanitary Sheet

Enlistment

Contract

Birth or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. H. Alderson

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.
TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I A. H. Alderson a Private of Co. H. 1st Reg't 10th
Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do, in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this

John C. Fry

20 Reg't
May

9 day of July 1863.

Om's
AND PAROLLING OFFICER.

Vols.

49
Aldrich. Dietrich

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ahlicht. D

Uldrich Richard
Co E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Uldrich, LO

51
Alexander E. F.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	51734540	20
2	4616	21
3	4902	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. T. Alexander

Plt. { Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *23* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *Oct 18*, 186*1*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt. Cameron*

Mastered into service:

When *re-enlisted* term extended, 186*2*

Where *for war*

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. McKee*

To what time *Apr 24*, 186*2*.

Remarks: *Asserted Bounty paid.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Alexander's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. T. Alexander

Det., Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first muster to Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18

, 186*2*.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt. Cameron

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Deserted. Deserted at large.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Alexander's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Original.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. F. Alexander

Det. { Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age *23* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

St Thomas, N. I.

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Salvatore

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company G, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1893,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 794574.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

Copy

the amount of the within account is correct and right, and that I am not indebted to the Government beyond the amount stated: that I have no Doubtful Debt or Final Statement, and that it is impossible for me to obtain them from my commanding officer. He has received from my commanding officer a statement that I will submit in regard to the commanding officer of

my company the amount received and from whom

Sworn to and subscribed before me this

day of

Notary Public

Paid

1862

From

1862

To

1862

Pay

Dr.

Private H. H. Alexander

C. W. Fisher, Captain 1st Regt. Army

		DOLLS.	CTS.
For Monthly Pay, from	July 1st 1863, to		
being	For months days, and	21	50
For Compensation of Clothing			
Deduct			
Amount Paid		48	00

I certify that I have endorsed this receipt on the Descriptive Roll.

Received at the day of the month of 1863, from the Quartermaster, Confederate States Army, the sum of Dollars, and cents, being the amount, and in full of the above account.

Witness: J. E. Fisher, Captain 1st Regt. Army

I, H. H. Alexander, do solemnly swear that the amount of the within account is correct and unpaid, and that I am not indebted to the Confederate States Army. I have no Descriptive Roll or Final Statement, and that it is impossible for me to obtain them from my commanding officer for the reason that my company is now disbanded, and that I will report to the commanding officer of my company the amount received, and when sworn to and subscribed to me.

[SIGNED BY WITNESS]

542
Alexander John C.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>51724147</i>	20
2	<i>4768</i>	21
3	<i>4398</i>	22
4	<i>4511</i>	23
5	<i>737120</i>	24
6	<i>7328</i>	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John C. Alexander
1st Lt. } Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 20, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

May 12, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Entered into service:

When

May 12, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Last paid:

By whom

No Pay

To what time

1st Decr. 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$75.00; equipments, \$50.00

Remarks: L. C. Co. 1st Cavalry. 58

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

P. M. Middleton

A - (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John C. Alexander

Pat, Co. A, } Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First Muster* holding 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks: *Sick at Home*
in Texas

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howard's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Dec. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

A

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John C. Alexander
But, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 12*, 1862.

Where *Washington Texas*

By whom *Capt J. S. Thomas*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay*

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Came up with the
Company Oct 20, 1862.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton
Copyright.

A

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jno B. Alexander

Pr. } Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feby, 1863.

Enrolled:

When May 12, 1862.

Where Washington Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(102)

Copyist:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Alexander
Robt., Co. *A*, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,
for the month of *Sept*

, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186*2*.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Copyist.

53
Alexander William

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724146	20
2	4267	21
3	4307	22
4	4510	23
5	734121	24
6	7331	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 7

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William H. Middleton

1st } Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Organization to June 30*

, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

May 12, 1862.
Washington
J. G. Thomas

Mastered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 12, 1862.
Washington
J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom

To what time

No Pay
No Rating

, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$175.00; equipments, \$25.00

Remarks: *See Co. D. for nothing 10, 43*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 35, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Middleton

Copyist.

A

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm M. Alexander

But , Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First Muster to Aug 3, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

Sick at Home
in Texas

*This company was known at various times as Captain Alexander's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Alexander's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(143)

J. P. Middleton

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

A.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. N. Alexander

But , Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 12 , 1862 .

Where Washington Texas

By whom Capt J. B. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or war.

Last paid:

By whom No pay

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Came up with the com-
pany Oct 20, 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(643)

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

A

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. H. Alexander

Age

years.

Appears on

Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan + Feb

Enrolled:

When

Where

May 12

, 1863.

By whom

Washington Texas

, 1862.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adame

To what time

Dec 31

, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Cavalry; Captain Rowland's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Cavalry; Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Colosse was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery consisted of six companies of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry of six companies of two companies of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appeared to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions, 1st and 2d, were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Alexander 2nd
Pvt., Co. A, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

_____, Co. _____.
_____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept., 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 12, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

34
Alford John S.

Co. *F*, Wad's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727922
2	7994
3	8094
4	8215
5	8324
6	8510
7	8635
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Alford

Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.

Age *18* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio*.

Muster-in to date

July 20, 1862
July 20, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

July 4, 1862
Gonzales
W. H. Kelley

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

At what time

, 186

Valuation of horse, \$*80* 100; equipments, \$*25* 100

Signature

Remarks

John H. Alford
man

(over)

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Alfred
} Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 20 to Feb 28*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

4th Jan, 186*2*.

Where

Co. 2nd Reg.

By whom

Wm. H. Kelley

Period

12 mos.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. S. Miford
Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *15* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May June*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When

, 186*2*

Where

By whom

San Antonio
Carl Kelley

Mustered into service:

When

, 186*2*

Where

By whom

San Antonio
C. Macklin

Last paid:

By whom

Recd No pay.

To what time

, 186*2*

Valuation of horse, *\$75 100*; equipments, *\$20 100*

Remarks: *County Jd.*

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. H. Scott

(102)

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A
John S. Alford,
1st, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

First muster 1 Aug. 2, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Scott

Copyright.

A Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

John S. Alford,
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *Jan'y 20*, 186*2*.

Where *San Antonio*.

By whom *Capt Kelley*.

Period

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*,

To what time *Aug 31*, 186

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., St. Louis, Mo., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

U. Hays, Ad.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John S. Waul
Co. F; { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June 20*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 20*, 1862.

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *L. V. Mackin*

Period *3 years or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186

Present or absent.

Remarks: *Wounded in Hospital at
Greenville Dec 30, 1862*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 8d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., T. Mox and Arts, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John Selford

Capt., Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age 17 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul

July 10, 1862.

Nativity Mississippi

Married or single Single

County of residence De Witt

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Selford's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harlow's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R & P Office, War Department, in 1892, from) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R & P. 73474.

Check mark:

John Selford Copyist

3-5
Allbright George W.

Co *F*, **Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>30732744</i>	20
2	<i>2870</i>	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein _____

Number of personal papers herein _____

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Spec. Willbright

Det Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *33* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Proctor, Houston*
Co. Tex *June 27*, 186*2*
Muster-in to date *not stated*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *June 27*, 186*2*

Where *Proctor*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Mustered into service:

When *June 27*, 186*2*

Where *Proctor*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time _____, 186*2*

Remarks:

(Confederate.)

(1) | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Geo H. Albright

Capt. { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first Muster May 31*, 186*7*.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 186*7*.

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W D Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 186*7*.

Present or absent

Remarks *Discharged By substitute July 27*

J F Moore Substitute

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mox and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

3-6
Allbright, Jacob B.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724145	20
2	4216	21
3	4346	22
4	4509	23
5	114340127	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Al
Jacob B. Aubright

Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age *32* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Organization No. 114238*

, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$ *175* 100; equipments, \$ *30* 100

Remarks: *See Co. in Clothing 958*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were commanded by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and were detached March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Work mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jacob B. Albright

But

, Co. A,

{ Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First Muster to Aug. 2, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When

Apr 29, 1862.

Where

Burleson Co.

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Towland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

A.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jacob B. Albright

Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to that command in March, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jacob B. Albright

Capt. { Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*, 1863.

Enrolled:

When *Apr 27*, 1862.

Where *Burleson Texas*

By whom *Capt Thomas*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. G. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

1865

J. B. Albright

Mr. Co. A. 1st Texas Legion

Residence Burleson Co. Tex

Appears on a

Record

of officers and men of the so-called Confederate States paroled by T. S. Post, Provost Marshal Post of Brenham, Texas, for the month of August, 1865.

Record dated

not dated

Date of parole

not dated

No. of parole

1148

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

1

(852)

B. J. Edwards

Copyright

97
Allbright John E

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30732736	20
2	2807	21
3	2934	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Jno. Ellbright

584, } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Crockett, Henderson,
Tex June 27, 1862.

Muster-in to date Not stated, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Mustered into service:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862.

Remarks: Appointed June 27, 1862

[OVER]

(Confederate.)

(4)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ans E. Withright
E. Sgt. } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first Muster to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time _____, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain *Wicks'* Company and Company *L.* Waul's Texas Legion; and Company *F.* 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company *C.* Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as *Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry*. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into *Steel's Command Texas Cavalry*. Company *A* of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company *A*, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company *A* of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed *Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry*.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ramsey
Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Ellwright

Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 27

, 1862.

Where

Crockett Tex

By whom

W. D. Hicks

Period

2 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

, 1862

Present or absent.

Remarks:

Reduced to ranks Oct 17.

Died Oct 25.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Copyright.

58
Allbright, W. H.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30732-145
2	2869
3	7571
4	
5	
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of media cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

4

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Wright

Put in Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 37 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Crockett, Houston

Co. 1st June 27, 1862

Muster-in to date Not stated, 1862

Enrolled:

When June 27, 1862

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Mustered into service:

When June 27, 1862

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862

Remarks:

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Wicks

Capt. } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first Muster Aug. 21, 1861.*

Enlisted:

When *June 21*, 1861

Where *Proctor*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1861

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged Disability, Duty.*

Chosen Relinquished

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(102)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Hinghat
Sur, Cal.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 1862

Commanded officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

July 27, 186

Place

Causes of the

Remarks

Discharged durability

Relieved men on Extra or Daily Duty:

about enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

И. а. Роды

Copyist.

9-62

CERTIFICATE

DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE in the

case of

W. H. Albright

Private Co. 1st Mass. Cavalry
attached to the Regt of Paul Lipin

Co. F. 1st Mass. Cavalry
Regt.

New Market Paul Lipin
Camp Paul Aug 8th

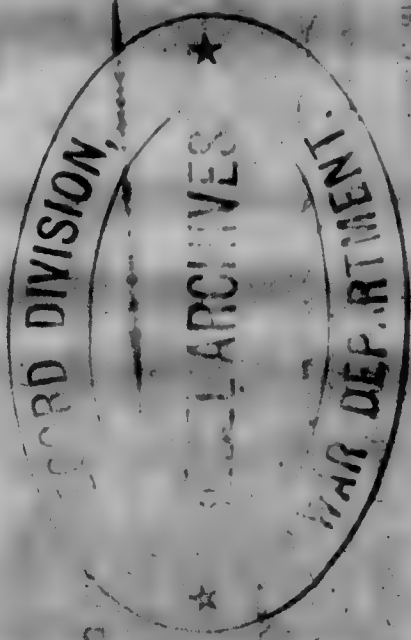
Special Order No 74

It is the duty of the commanding officer of the 1st Mass. Cavalry to discharge from the service on account of disability

By Order of
J. H. Ward Col. Comd.
A. J. Smith 1st Lieut.

Received (A. & I. G. Office) Nov 14

186 2



RECEIVED BY THE COMMISSIONER GENERAL

ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE.

(To be used, in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability.)

W. H. Albright Private, of Captain *W. S. Hicks*
Infantry Company, () of the *Waul Legion* Regiment of Confed-
erate States *P. A.*, was enlisted by *Capt. W. S. Hicks*
of the *Waul Legion* Regiment of *Texas Volunteers*, at *Houston* Tex.
on the *24th* day of *June* 1862, to serve for the War
3 years; he was born in *Hayatto* in the State of *Texas*, is
thirty-two years of age, *five* feet, *six* inches high, *dark*
complexion, *blue* eyes, *dark* hair, and by occupation, when enlisted,
a *farmer*. During the last two months said soldier has been
unfit for duty *9* days. (Med. Exam. directing all facts)

STATION: *Camp Hicks*

DATE: *July 30. 1862*

I Certify, That I have carefully examined the said *W. H. Albright*
of Captain *W. S. Hicks* Company, and find him incapable of performing
the duties of a soldier because of (Enclosed per 1124, p. 245, and directions on Form 22, p. 269, Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

*Chronic inflammation of the liver and
spleen*

E. Randall Surgeon.
Waul Legion

Discharged this day of

1862

NOTE 1.—When a probable case for pension, special care must be taken to state the degree of disability.
NOTE 2.—The place where the soldier desires to be addressed may be here added.

Town—

County—

State—

(DUPLICATES.)

59
Allbritton, E.

Co. 26, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	40723524	Exchange Batt'n Csa
2		
3		
4		
5		
6		
7		
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also

7 Tex Cav

Alderson, J. R.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Alderson, J. R.

Allen Alford A.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725630	20
2	5723	21
3	5812	22
4	5878	23
5	5953	24
6	6068	25
7	6355	26
8	736864	27
9	6981	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Alfred A. Allen

Co. C, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *July 8*, 186*2*

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

William H. Waul
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1st*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Hite's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas on March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. D. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. A. Allen
Capt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 7 Feb*, 186*3*.

Enlisted:

When *July 8*, 186*3*.

Where *Camp Waul*.

By whom *B. F. Weeks*.

Period *during the war*.

Last paid:

By whom *A. B. Adams*.

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Allen
Allen, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *July 3*, 186*2*

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *S. J. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. B. B. Adams*

To what time *Feb 23*, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. C. Cullen

1st, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May - June*, 186*3*.

Enlisted:

When *July 1*, 186*2*.

Where *Brownsville*

By whom *A. C. Cullen*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Cap. A. Cullen*

To what time *Oct 1*, 186*6*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *on Pickett*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. C. Allen
_____, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1, 1863*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *July 1, 1863*, 1863.

Where *Camp near*

By whom *S. J. Tucker*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Major Paul*

To what time *June 30, 1863*, 1863.

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *Absent in service by order of Maj. General*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hite's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. C. Allen

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Edward C. Allen

Allen, { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *26* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

1862 dated

, 186

Nativity *Georgia*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Red River County*

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McOuloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. — R. & P. 124274.

Check mark:

Ed. Allen

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Regt. Co. C, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 8*, 1862.

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks: *Specimen by enlistment*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

U. C. C. C.

Robt., Co. *C*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

For long

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

U. C. C. C.

⁶²
Allen A. R.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Corporal

CARD NUMBERS

1	30725808	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. R. Allen

1 Corp., Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for March & April, 1864.

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks Deserted. This name
reported on last muster roll.

*This company was organized August 23, 1863, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 224, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark :

St. H. Hibbard

Allen David

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	507252	20
2	76444	21
3	7544	22
4	7635	23
5	7718	24
6	7708	25
7	7834	26
8	44238361	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 26 Tex Cav

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

David Allen

3 Corp. { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *20* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *April 25*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Entered into service:

When *April 25*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *County but no pay Recd.*

To what time *186*.

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks *App. 3 Corp May 20/62*
Discharge \$9.60

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Samuel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.

It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Beach.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

David Allen

Sgt., Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 25*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received.*

To what time, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks: *Appointed 3 Corp
20th May 1862*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

E. H. Bassett

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

David Allen
3rd Corp., Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1 Oct. 1862

Enlisted:

When Apr 25 1862

Where Galveston

By whom Sullivan

Period Three years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. M. B. Adams,

To what time Aug. 31 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Appointed 3rd Corp.
May 20. 1862

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

E. H. Booth,

Captain.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

David Allen

3 days

{ Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age ... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. & Feb.*, 186*3*.

Enrolled:

When *Apr. 25*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr. 25*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186*2*.

Remarks: *Appointed 3 days*

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Feb. and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book work:

E. N. B. Smith.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

David Allen,
Harp, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 29 to May 14*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 10*, 186*1*.

Where *Galveston, Tex.*

By whom *Capt. Atchison*.

Period *3 yrs. or war*.

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant*.

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Booth.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. Allen

3 Corp., Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept, 1 Oct.*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 10

, 186*4*.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt. Atchison

Period

3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Ament

To what time

Feb 28

, 186*4*.

Present or absent.

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Division and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ash, dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Independent Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

E. H. Booth

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A
Daniel Allen
Searp, {

Age *20* years.

Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity *Larson O. Ky.*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Washington*

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 36th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. Q. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

mark:

EH Booth

Copyist

A (Confederate.)
Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

J. Allen
2 Corp, Co. *E*, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence *Pinney County*

Mo.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of rolls

58

(6292)

C. E. M. Laughlin
Copyright.

(CONFEDERATE.)

A 2 Reg Cav Tex

D Allen
Capt C E 2 Tex Reg Cav

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of

Texas General Hospital,

at

Quitman, Miss.

for Apr. 30 to Aug. 31, 1863.

Enlisted:

Enlisted Aug 28, 1862.

When

Apr. 25, 1862.

Where

Galveston Tex

By whom

Lt. Sullivan

Period

Mar

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

, 186

Not paid:

By whom

Capt. Decker

To what time

Feb. 28, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Transferred to Regt.

Book mark:

J. J. Acub

(CONFEDERATE.)

LL 12 reg Caval Tex

Lt Allen

Capt Co E 2 Tex Reg Caval

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of
at
for

Texas General Hospital,
Quitman, Miss.,

March & April, 1863.

Enlisted:

Enlisted April 22, 1863.

When

April 25, 1862.

Where

Galveston Tex

By whom

At Galveston

Period

March

Attached to Hospital:

When

March 15, 1863.

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Sullivan

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present
Present

Book mark:

(658)

J. H. Smith

Allen Edward

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	44285106	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

A

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Edward H. Allen

Put

, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Waco, Texas*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

55

(1865)

C. C. McLaughlin

Copyright.

Allen Lewis

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	20732252
2	2337
3	2437
4	2522
5	2604
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Louis Allen

Priv.

{ Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to June 5, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

May 6, 1862.

Where

Centerville Leon Co.

By whom

G. P. Mattison

Mustered into service:

When

May 6, 1862.

Where

Centerville Leon Co.

By whom

G. P. Mattison

Last paid:

By whom

No pay No Bounty

To what time

, 186

Remarks

June 5, 1862

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

(642)

Copy 100.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Lewis Allen

Pvt

, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

, 1862.

Where

Centerville Leon Co

By whom

J. P. Matheson

Period

3 yrs.

Amount paid:

By whom

No pay, No Bounty

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Jackson's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Matheson

(1862)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Louis Allen

Co. E, { 1 Inf. Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centerville Tex

By whom A. P. Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Sick at Colley
Springs

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., E. H. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

M. William

Copies.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Lewis Allen

Priv., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 9, 1862

Where Centerville, Tex.

By whom Capt Mathison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or Absent Absent

Remarks Sick at Tilden in hospital by
Surgeon's order Oct 23 Dr Randle

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., J. Mox and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

(Confederate)

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Lewis Allen

Prof., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1863

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom Capt Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid: Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1866

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Sick at Vaiden in hospital
March 15, 1862 by order of Dr Randall

This company was successively designated as Captain
Timmons' Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company K 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It sub-
sequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry,
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the same Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs Dist of Tex.,
and Arty, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. M. Williams

Copyist.

Allen Stephen P

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	55733595	20
2	5681	21
3	5764	22
4	5838	23
5	5901	24
6	2183	25
7	44273039	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38
20		39

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Ledbetter

for, { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *16* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated July 19*, 186*2*

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When *June 9*, 186*2*

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

No. of miles to rendezvous *20*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B. 24 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The company were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Bliss, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 24th Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ledbetter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. P. Nelson

1st, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above.

for *July 17 to Aug 31*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 10*, 1862

Where *at Ft. Worth*

By whom *J. P. Nelson*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay*

To what time *no money*, 1862

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Lathrop's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company M, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book, mark:

(662)

J. Nelson

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Miller
Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept & Oct*

Enlisted: , 1862

When

Where *Rap Grange*, 1862

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

not stated

This company was successively designated as Captain Redbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. P. Allen

1st, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 18*, 1862

Where *at Grange*

By whom *J. H. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Timmons' Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The
men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Reg-
iment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex-
as and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons'

mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Nelson

post, Co. E, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 18

, 186

Where

La Grange

By whom

J. H. Leebetter

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt H. B. Adams

At what time

Dec 31

, 186

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Leebetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The company were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. P. Allen

Private, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Jan + Feb

Enlisted:

When

June 18, 1864

Where

Payette Co., 1862.

By whom

Capt Sallutter

Period

3 yrs. or more

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Grisham

To what time

Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and April, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. P. Brown

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. H. Allen,
Att., Co. E, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured Licksburg, Miss

When captured July 4th, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of units

84

(004)

Copyright

Allen Stephen P.

Priv. Co. E 2nd Batt. Va. Inf. Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inlosures.

Id Cards

Id Records

Id. of Dis. for Discharge

M. Charges

Id. Lists

Id. Certificates

Id. Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Id. Sheet

Id. ment

Id. acts

Id. or Effects

Id. tion

Id. from Hosp'l

Id. from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

S. P. Allen

10

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY 9 1863.
TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *Step Allen*

a *Private*

of Co *B* *2nd* *Regt*

Woods Legion

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Stephen Allen

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

9 day of July 1863.

Regt *Chas* *Wells*
AND PAROLING OFFICER

Allen William D.

Co H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238105	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

A Confederate.

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

Wm D. Allen

Pvt, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence Waco, Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.

Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by

Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.

E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and

paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of rolls

55

(6896)

C. E. McLaughlin
Copyright.

67-a
Alois, Diterich

Co E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed, with

Ahlricht, D

Amsler, L. P.

Co. E-6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Amsler, Louis P.

69
Amseer, P.

Co. E. L. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Amsler, John

70
Amesler E. M.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
" E (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073	1149	20
2		1144	21
3		1341	22
4		1464	23
5		1683	24
6		7670	25
7		3001	26
8		8247	27
9			28
10			29
11			30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. M. Smiles

Priv. { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

from *April 4 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *June 11*, 1862.

Where *Camp Haul*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

Returned into service:

When *June 11*, 1862.

Where *Camp Haul*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

Amount paid:

By whom *No Bounty and no pay received.*

At what time *1862*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat. Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. J. Brown

1862,

Copy.

(Confederate.)

W | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

E. McAnisler
Priv., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*1*

Enlisted:

When *June 11*, 186*1*

Where *Camp Waul Tex*

By whom *Capt. Rolt Voigt*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 186*1*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Absent sick at
Cat Springs Texas Co. Tex.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nisael's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 6th Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

CH | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

E. M. Amster

Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 11*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. Rob Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent sick at Camp
Spring Austin Co. Tex*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Edg. H. H. H.

1862;

Copyright.

CH

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. M. C. Amster
Put

Appears on Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Nov & Dec

Enlisted:
When June 11, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Voigt

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from Enlistment

To what time

Present or absent Absent, 1862

Remarks Absent sick in

Texas since July 19/62

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment of Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Captain Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Texas Field Battery appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

ink mark:

W. Johnson

Copyist.

MAY 29.

50731464

1912.

62. due him \$50.00
bounty. Taken sick
while at home on
furlough.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

E. M. Amster
Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan & Feb, 1863

Enlisted:
When June 11, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Voigt

Period war

Last paid:
By whom Pay drawn from Enlistment
To what time 186

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserted

Stayed back in Texas

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 2, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A
E. M. Ansler

Cox, Co. E, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

sick July 10

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rooley

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A
E. M. Anster
1st Lt., Co. E.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Hilday

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A

Amster

(Co. E)

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, an artillery battalion of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rasley

Copyright

Catsprings
Sept 9th 1862.

Mr Horace Affleck

Applies for discharge
His Quals
Confirmed by doctor
Certificate

Edward Ambler
Co. C. 1st Regt.
2nd Div.



Many months
has been
in such a
state of
disability as
to be unable
to do any

(J. H. Pannic)

Sept. 7 1862.
Genl.

On the part of, & as the Medical attendant of Mr Edward Amster, permit me to call your attention to the enclosed Certificate.

Mr Amster is a member of Capt. Wright's Co. Waul's Legion; & formerly of W. Dade's Co. Kirby's Battalion, (now disbanded).

He has been in delicate health for three years past, during which time I have been his Medical Adviser.

About two months since he was sent home on Furlough, with the Measles; which disease has aggravated an affection of the Lungs under which he has been laboring for 3 years; & he is suffering severely at present from the disease, as the accompanying Certificate will show.

Certificates were forwarded three weeks since to his Capt., but Col. Waul being absent & the Legion being under marching orders, in fact having marched it is doubtful whether Capt. W. acted in the premises - & wishing to save the young man some trouble perhaps, we have concluded to forward to you the enclosed Certificate with this communication.

I assisted in the examination referred to in the Certificate, & could testify under oath to all set forth; but being a student & not a graduate

I deem it best to testify as given.

The Young man is confined to the house,
& to enter upon military duty would be in the
highest degree dangerous to him.

If from the enclosed you feel justified
in granting him a discharge from service
You will relieve him & his parents from
much uneasiness, & confer a great favour on

Yours Respectfully

Horace Applewhite

Brig. Genl. P. O. Hebert

Enclose to me at Cat Springs

Austin Co

Tx.

This Certifies that I have recently examined Mr
Edward Smelter finding him in a very debilitated
condition from having had the Measles & I found also
the lower part of the right lung extensively diseased
& as I believe in a condition similar to hepatization.
Since subsequently his debility continues with a
cough & morbid expectoration. I would judge him
incapable of muscular exercise or exertion with-
out infliction of much, & perhaps serious injury.

A. Applewhite M. D.

Bellville Aug. 25-62

J. A. Applewhite

This ^{day} personally appeared before me County
Clerk of the County Court of Austin County
and made oath that the statements in the
above instrument of writing contains
the truth to the best of his knowledge

Jas. D. Howard C. C. C. A. Co

Amster John

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730942	20
2	10441	21
3	1192	22
4	1340	23
5	1462	24
6	1531	25
7	1400	26
8	1467	27
9	1459	28
10	147251144	29
11	146363977	30
12	1850	31
13	145331300	32
14	3471755	33
15	146333630	34
16	378151	35
17	874393	36
18	329579	37
19	528018	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

CA | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Amster
Pvt, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age *23* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated Apr 28*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *March 22*, 186*2*.

Where *Industry*

By whom *Bader*

Entered into service:

When *Apr. 4*, 186*2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *1862*.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. J. Johnson

Confederate,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Ames
Capt Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.
Age 23 years.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30, 1862*

Enrolled:
When
Where
By whom *March 22, 1862*
Industry
Bader

Mastered into service:
When
Where
By whom *Apr 4, 1862*
Houston
Capt. S. M. Drake

Last paid:
By whom *Pay received but no pay*
To what time *1862*

Remarks:
This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Artn., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:
J. Johnson
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

W | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. C. Amster

Privt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr. 4, 1862.

Where

Houston Tex

By whom

Capt. J. M. Drake

Period

was

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

CS Confederate,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Waul
But, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept & Oct*

Enlisted: *Apr 4*, 1862.
When

Where *Houston Tex*, 1862.

By whom *Capt. J. M. Drake*
Period *was*

Last paid:
By whom *Capt. N. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two com-
panies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.

But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
K, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'

mark:

J. Waul

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Smiler
Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *Nov & Dec*

Enlisted:

, 1862.

When

Apr. 4

, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. Drake

Period

was

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Oct. 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Volgt's Company Volunteers; Captain Volgt's Company and Com-
pany E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. Johnson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

Waul's Legion

Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb

186*2*

Enlisted:

When

Apr 4

186*2*

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. Drake

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec 31

186*2*

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Waul's Legion

(442)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

ck | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

John Smiles

But, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *ck Apr. 4*, 186*2*

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *3 yrs on the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1865.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Illigible*

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Steel's Company Volunteers; Captain Volz's Company and Com-
pany A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
The company was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Steel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
discontinued in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. Johnson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Amaler
Pvt., Co. E,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

sick July 24

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery, Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rosby

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A
J. Amster
Co. E

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug.

, 1864

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1864

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rorby

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A | *Pauli Legion* | *Texas*

J. Amaler

Pvt. Co. C. Pauli Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured near Big Black, Miss., and forwarded to
Memphis, Tenn., Sept. 17, 1863.

Roll dated Office of Provost Marshal General,
Vicksburg, Miss., Sept. 17, 1863.

Where captured

Gayles City, Miss

When captured

, 186

Remarks:

Number of roll:

36

(6396)

D. J. Stinson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A |

Seign Texas

J. Ansler
Cor de Walls, Texas

Seign

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

belonging to the Rebel Army, in custody of Provost Marshal, Memphis, Tennessee.

When received Sept 22, 1863.

Where captured Yazoo City, Miss

When _____, 186

Disposition of prisoner sent north
Oct 3. 1863 Pro. Mar

Remarks:

Memphis, Tenn., Register No. 1; page 44

R. W. Keason

Copyright

(Confederate.)

A. M. S. Leggett Texas

Quercus
Petalostemum *sericeum*

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

belonging to the Rebel Army, in custody of Provost Marshal, Memphis, Tennessee.

When received Sept. 22, 1863.

Where captured *Agua City, Miss.*

When _____, 186_____.

Disposition of prisoner *sent to Alton*
Oct. 3, '63

Remarks:

Memphis, Tenn., Register No. 2; page 6

()

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received _____, 186

Where captured _____

When captured _____

When exchanged _____, 186

By whom exchanged _____, 186

Remarks, charges, &c.:

To _____

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

Jack _____

Copyright

(Confederate.)

A

Gas Amster
Rm Co to Walls Log

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

transferred from Alton Military Prison to Fort
Delaware, Feb. 29, 1864.

Roll dated *Head Quarters Military*
Station Cotton Feb 29, 1864.

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

Yarza City

, 186 .

Number of roll

29

(6894)

W. J. Pomeroy

Copyright

(Confederate.) 'T.S.!!'

1st Lt. Wm. S. Sear
1st Lt. Wm. Sear

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at Fort Delaware, Del., from Alton
Military Prison, Ill., March 5, 1864.

Roll dated

1st Lt. Sear

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City

When captured

Remarks:

James Ancker

, 186

Number of roll:

Sheet

7 *Wm. Sear*

Approved

(Confederate.)

A Main Legion

James Amelcar
Art. A.C. Wards Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
at Fort Delaware, Del.*

Roll dated

Not later, 186

Where captured Yazoo City Miss

When captured

, 186

Remarks: Amelcar James

*This roll is a transcript from the records of the Office of the Commissary General of Prisoners, Washington, D. C., showing a list of prisoners of war appearing as still on hand at Fort Delaware. It was forwarded to the Commandant of Fort Delaware, Del., January 14, 1865, with a request that all necessary corrections, erasures and additions be made thereon. The roll was returned January 25, 1865, with a statement that such alterations and remarks had been made as a careful comparison with the prisoner's record rendered necessary. - M. S. 90746.

Number of roll:

936

(939b)

Wm. D. Egan
Copyist

(Confederate.)

A *Hall* *Seign*

P. P. Inscor
Put. look's Hall Seign

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

at Fort Delaware, Del.

Where and when captured

Page only

When received

March 4, 1864

Died

, 186 .

Discharged

, 186 .

Exchanged

, 186 .

Transferred

, 186 .

Remarks:

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No. 2; page 8²²

L. Murch
Uppt.

(Confederate.)

A *Wards Legion*

John Amaker

Put Co 6 Wards Leg

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

at Fort Delaware, Del.

Received from

Alton Lee

Date

Mar 5, 1864.

Alterations

Remarks:

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No. 20; page 1

(627)

J. Breckin

Copyist.

A (Confederate.) *Walls Legion Tex*
Jo Lm. Bruster
Walls Texas Legion

Name appears as signature to an

Oath of Allegiance

to the United States, subscribed to at Fort
Delaware, Del.

Place of residence *Austin Co. Texas*
Complexion *dark*; hair *brown*
Eyes *gray*; height *5 ft. 7 in.*
Remarks: *Released June 9 1865*

Number of roll:

179; sheet

(666)

24 *Bruster*
Copied.

Amster Louis P

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

" Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30730963	20
2	1048	21
3	1193	22
4	1342	23
5	1463	24
6	1552	25
7	1699	26
8	7668	27
9	147254145	28
10	46863078	29
11	3331	30
12	333552	31
13	317334	32
14	324380	33
15	378148	34
16	453181303	35
17	347747	36
18	46368066	37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

L. P. Amster

Put, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age *16* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated Apr. 28*, 186 *2*

Enrolled:

When *Oct. 22*, 186 *.*

Where *Industry*

By whom *Bader*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr. 4*, 186 *.*

Where *Houston*

By whom *Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

At what time *.*, 186 *.*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

L. P. Amster
Pres., { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
 Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 16 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for April 4 to June 30, 1862.

Results:

When March 22, 1862

Where Generators

By whom... *Bader*

Returned into service:

When Apr. 4 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. J. M. Drake

1998

By whom County received but no pay

To what time _____, 186 /

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark :

1042

Output

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above.

Entered:

Where *..... Houston Tex*

By whom... Capt. S. M. Drake

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Exchequer*

To what time _____, 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, 1st Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, 1st Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark :

1042

(Confederate.)

CH | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

L. P. Amaler
Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*....., 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*....., 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*....., 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

L. P. Amster
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany B. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. J. Johnson

Original.

(Confederate.)

W | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

L. Pedemeter
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. Pedemeter

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

CH | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. P. Amos
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 4, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Taken

Roll taken

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Voligt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voligt's Company and Com-
pany K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion and Artillery, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. P. Amos

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. P. Amster

1st Lt., Co. E

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

None June 30

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and consequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Jan. and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roney

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A | *Pauli Legion* | *Texas*

L. P. Amador

1st Co. C. Pauli Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured near Big Black, Miss., and forwarded to
Memphis, Tenn., Sept. 17, 1863.

Roll dated Office of Provost Marshal General,
Vicksburg, Miss., Sept. 17, 1863.

Where captured

Yazoo City, Miss

When captured

....., 186 ..

Remarks:

Number of roll:

36

(6396)

Asst. J. C. Russell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A | Seignior Texas

L. P. Chrysler
Por Co C. Texas Seignior

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

belonging to the Rebel Army, in custody of Provost Marshal, Memphis, Tennessee.

When received Sept 22, 1863.

Where captured Yazoo City, Miss.

When 186.

Disposition of prisoner sent to Hospital

Remarks:

Memphis, Tenn., Register No. 1; page 4

rw Cannon

(Confederate.)

A. Hall's Legion Texas

Gen. P. C. Carter
Private Charles Lewis Taylor

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

belonging to the Rebel Army, in custody of Provost Marshal, Memphis, Tennessee.

When received Sept 22, 1863.

Where captured Gazoo City, Miss.

When _____, 1863.

Disposition of prisoner Sick in
Hospital

Remarks:

In pencil on Register

Memphis, Tenn., Register No. 2; page 6

O. T. Taylor

Copy

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at Fort Delaware, Del., from Alton
Military Prison, Ill., March 5, 1864.

Roll dated

, 186

Where captured

When captured

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

263 sheet

(6396)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

A *Legion* *Tex.*

S. J. Foster
S. J. Foster
Port Co. E. Texas Legion

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

at Fort Delaware, Del.

Where and when captured

Nazoo City
July 11, 1863

When received

March 4, 1864

Died

, 186 .

Discharged

, 186 .

Exchanged

, 186 .

Transferred

, 186 .

Remarks:

In pencil on Register,

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No. 2; page 80

Shurdoef
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

24 *Maule's Legion*

J. P. Smiler

Capt. Co. 6 Maule's Leg

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

at Fort Delaware, Del.

Received from

Seton. 100

Date

March 3

, 1864.

Alterations

Remarks:

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No. 20; page /

L. Ballard

(Confederate.)

Texas Legion

L. D. Amesler
1st Co. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
at Fort Delaware, Del.*

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Where captured *Yager City Miss.*

When captured *July 14*, 1863.

Remarks:

This roll is a transcript from the records of the Office of the
Adjutant General of Prisoners, Washington, D. C., showing a
list of prisoners of war appearing as still on hand at Fort Dela-
ware. It was forwarded to the Commandant of Fort Delaware,
January 14, 1865, with a request that all necessary correc-
tions, erasures and additions be made thereon. The roll was re-
vised January 28, 1865, with a statement that such alterations
and remarks had been made as a careful comparison with the
prisoner's record rendered necessary. M. S. 226746.

Number of roll:

356

(356)

Fred L. Dan

Original

(Confederate.)

A. J. ...
... ..
Port

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received *Nov. 2, 1863.*

Where captured *... ..*

When captured *July 14, 1863.*

When exchanged *...*, 186 .

By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c. *Transferred*
to Fort Alton Feb.
29/64

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

Jack Ausmus
637 Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

L. P. Vinson
Exchanged

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

transferred from Alton Military Prison to Fort
Delaware, Feb. 29, 1864.

Roll dated *Grand Quarters Military*
Station Alton Feb 29, 1864.

Where captured *W. 30 City*

When captured *July 14, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

29

(6396)

M. J. ...

Copyist.

A (Confederate.)
Walt, Leg. Tex.
Louis P. Amster
Pol. Walt, Texas Legion.

Name appears as signature to an

Oath of Allegiance

to the United States, subscribed to at Fort
Delaware, Del.

Place of residence *Walt, Texas*
Complexion *dark*; hair *dark*
Eyes *blue*; height *5* ft. *8* in.
Remarks: *Released June 9 1865*

+ Name appears in Army of James
as Louis P. Amster

Number of roll:

1793 sheet

(666)

Original

73
Anderson John C.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724144	20
2	4265	21
3	4395	22
4	4508	23
5	4642	24
6	4627	25
7	736425	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

✓ BOOK MARK: _____

✓ See also _____

A

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John C. Fenderson

Rank { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

Organization begun June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 14, 1862.

Where Washington, D. C.

By whom J. G. Thomas

Entered into service:

When May 14, 1862.

Where Washington, D. C.

By whom J. G. Thomas

Not paid:

By whom J. G. Thomas

To what time 1st January, 1863.

Valuation of horse, \$100; equipments, \$100

Remarks: Absent with leave

This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Not mark:

J. C. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John C. Anderson

Priv

, Co. A,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First Muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 15, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Anderson's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Anderson's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, at Braz. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. O. Middleton

(over)

Copyist.

Confederate

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John B. Anderson

Bar

, Co. A,

{ Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 14

, 1862.

Where

Washington, Texas

By whom

Capt J. B. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

, 1862.

Present or absent:

Absent

Remarks:

Bounty Paid. Left sick near

Holly Springs, Miss. Oct 28/62.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. P. Middleton

Captain

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John C. Anderson
Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When May 14, 1862.

Where Washington Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. P. Middleton

Copyright.

A

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Anderson

Pat, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

To May 1, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 14, 1862.

Where

Washington Co. Texas

By whom

Capt J. B. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

May: Arent

To what time

Oct 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Leonard's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Olinus Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. H. Cox and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(542)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Anderson
Capt.

, Co. A, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept + Oct

, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 14

, 1862.

Where

Washington Co. Texas

By whom

Capt. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Leonard's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(1864)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Anderson

Regt., Co. A,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for: *Chas. monthly*
leave without leave since some date

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

74
Anderson Matthew

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50774142	20
2	4263	21
3	4394	22
4	4507	23
5	4607	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Matthew L. Timmons

Co. { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 14, 1862.

Where Washington, D. C.

By whom J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When May 14, 1862.

Where Washington, D. C.

By whom J. G. Thomas

Last paid.

By whom J. G. Thomas

To what time February 1, 1863.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Towland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nisell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Mitchell

(1862)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

R

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Matthew Anderson

Capt, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First Muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 14, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

Capt. Thomas

Period

From June 1, 1862

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Lowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(642)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Matthew Anderson

Priv., Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 14, 1862.

Where

Washington Texas

By whom

Capt. J. L. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Pay not Paid Left with
sick near Holly Springs Miss Oct 28/62.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Towland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(643)

J. P. Middleton

Copies.

A

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Matthew E. Anderson

Or

{ Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb

, 1863.

Enrolled:

When

May 14

, 1862.

Where

Washington, Texas

By whom

Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Cavalry Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. D. Anderson

Priv

, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

To May 1, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 14, 1862.

Where

Washington Co. Texas

By whom

Capt J. B. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or war.

Last paid:

By whom

May. Agent

To what time

June 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Commissioned to raise

company in Texas.

(over)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Overland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Austin, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(121)

J. P. Middleton

Copyright.

MAY 2

50724601

1912.

By Order of Genl Chalmers
Sept. 3, 1863.

(CONFEDERATE)

M Anderson

Co. B. 1st Regt. Va. Inf.
1st Legion

appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for pay

for

186

to *Mar. 31*

1863

Occupation

laborer

PERIOD OF SERVICE:

from

186

to

186

months

days

16

rate of pay

25¢

Signature

Remarks:

No.

MYRTH

Copyist.

Anderson, Peter

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private 2 Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735599	20
2	5491	21
3	5433	22
4	5826	23
5	5500	24
6	723590	25
7	3641	26
8	45745187	27
9	46865815	28
10	45331259	29
11	3148812	30
12	46255978	31
13	47712992	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. L. Harrison

{ Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated July 19, 1862*

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When *June 10*, 1862

Where *La Grange*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

No. of miles to rendezvous *35*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., T. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(102)

J. Steelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Pier Inman

2. Sergt, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 19 to Aug. 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 18, 1862

Where La Grange

By whom J. D. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom no pay

To what time no bounty, 186

Present or absent not stated

Remarks: Appointed Aug 17, 1862 Remains
shows all Sergts present for duty

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Peter Anderson

2 Corp Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 10, 1862

Where La Grange

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Beaumont

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., War and Arm., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Peter Anderson
Sergeant Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 18, 1862

Where La Grange

By whom J. H. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom H. P. Adams

At what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. Anderson

*1 Surg. Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *June 18*, 186

Where *La Grange*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(643)

J. Stearns

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Anderson

2 Lt. Co. E, 2d Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,
Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated

Velasco, Tex.

Jan. 11, 1864.

Date of election, appointment or promotion,

{ Elec. June 1, 1863.

If appointed, by whom

Remarks:

Prisoner of War

since June 21, 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

11

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Anderson

2d Regt, Co. E, 1st, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

Not dated

, 186 .

Date of commission *June 1*, 1863.

Remarks: *Whereabouts not known - absent without leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. L. Jeffery

(648)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

4 2 Batt
Hull's Legion

Peter - Anderson
2nd Co 2nd Batt Hull's Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

sent from Vicksburg, Miss, to Maj. Gen. Hurl-
but, June 23, 1863.

Roll dated Headquarters Dept. of the Tenn.,
Vicksburg, Miss., July 28, 1863.

Where captured Near Vicksburg
When captured June 11, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

28

(6896)

John

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Al. Davis *Tex.*

Peter (brother)
Lieut. Co. E. 1st Tex. Inf.

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

belonging to the Rebel Army, in custody of Provost Marshal, Memphis, Tennessee.

When received *June 22*, 1863.

Where captured *War Vicksburg, Miss.*

When *June 11*, 1863.

Disposition of prisoner

Remarks:

Memphis, Tenn., Register No. 2; page *6*

Q. T. Taylor

(Confederate.)

_____ Hills, Virginia, Dec.
_____ 1861.
2 April 1862. _____

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received July 10, 1863.

Where captured-*Cebu, P.I.*

When captured., 1863.

When exchanged _____, 186 .

By whom exchanged _____

Remarks, charges, &c.:

James M. Smith

Q. 1. 2. 3. 4. 5. 6. 7. 8. 9. 10. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840.

[illegible]

100

1

© 2004 Blackwell Publishing Ltd *Journal of Internal Medicine* 255: 111–118

.....

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

689

(Confederate.)

A Halls Legion Texas

Peter Anderson

2 Lieut. Co. E. Halls Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

transferred from Alton, Ill., to Johnson's Island,
August 6, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss

When captured June 11, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

31

(8394)

A. C. Driver

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A 1st Halls Legion Texas

Peter Anderson
2d Co. E. Halls Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
at Depot Prisoners of War, near Sandusky, Ohio.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured

June 11, 1863

Joined

Aug. 8, 1863

Where from

Alton, Ill.

Remarks:

Transferred to
Point Lookout Feb. 20
1865.

Johnson's Island, Ohio, Register No. 2; page 1

R. Thornton

(Confederate.)

A Maul. Legion Tex.

Peter Anderson
2 Lieut. Co. E, Maul. Texas Legion

Name appears as signature to a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Johnson's Island, O., and forwarded to
Point Lookout, Md. for exchange, Feb. 20,
1865.

Roll dated Headquarters U. S. Forces, Johnson's
Island, O., Feb. 20, 1865.

Where captured

Vicksburg Miss.

When captured

June 11, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

483 sheet

(0000)

J B Doud

Copyist.

76
Anderson R. B.

Co. ~~F~~ ⁷, Waul's Texas Legion.
" ~~B~~ (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	32733785	20
2	3857	21
3	3932	22
4	4065	23
5	4178	24
6	4251	25
7	4373	26
8	8010	27
9	11122 3122	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

L. D. Bradley

{ Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment* 1. June 20 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 7*, 1862.

Where *Waukegan*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Mustered into service:

When *May 7*, 1862.

Where *Waukegan*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Last paid:

By whom *Mr. Pay*

To what time 1862

Remarks: *Discharged*

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

M. M. Bradley
Copyist.

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. P. Anderson

Sgt., Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

May 21, 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 7, 1862

Where

Waukegan

By whom

Capt. Bradley

Period

2 years

Last paid:

By whom

Pay department

To what time

undischarged, 1862

Present or absent

absent

Remarks:

W. P. Anderson

This company was known at various times as Captain
Anderson's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Com-
pany I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
discontinued in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Anderson
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. V. Anderson

Sgt., Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *September*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 7, 1862.

Where

Unionfield

By whom

Capt. Bradley

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. H. Alden

To what time

Aug. 21, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion, Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

off the organization named above,

for

Nov. 12, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Z. ...
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Sydney Anderson
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *January 1st*, 1861.

Enlisted:

When *May 7*, 1861.

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *March 28*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of two companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. P. Anderson

Sgt., Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January 26*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *May 7*, 1862.

Where *Saunders*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *2 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Garrison*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1863

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. N. Anderson

Sgt., Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity

Married or single Married

County of residence

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

N. Waul's Legion. Texas.

Anderson
1st Co. F.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Hasky

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. R. Addison,
Act, Col. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 9, 1863*

Remarks:

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

Number of rolls

84

(0000)

Tharion

Copyist.

Anderson, R. B.

Co. B 2 Batta *Havlic Legion*
Reg't *1st*

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Med Cards
Burial Records
Parts of Dis. for Discharge
M. Charges
Prescriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contract
Death or Effects
Discharge
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

R. B. Anderson

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I R. B. Anderson a prisoner of Co. B. 1st Regt. Miss. Legion
74 Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

R. B. Anderson

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John F. 20th Regt. Ohio Vols,
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

77
Anderson R. R.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.
" Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50794476A	20
2	4561	21
3	4637	22
4	4710	23
5	4717	24
6	4884	25
7	4894	26
8	8674	27
9	9112	28
10	47256079	29
11	44178478	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Robert R. Anderson, 9 (Nichols)
Tex Eng

(Confederate.)

(1) | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. R. Anderson

3891. { Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 30 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Octo 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Garrison

Mustered into service:

When Enlisted term extended, 1862.

Where for war.

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKee

To what time Sept 24, 1862.

Remarks: Capt. April 24th. Enlisted. Aug 6. S.

"This company was known at various times as Captain Anderson's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were constituted by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

Confederate

Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. K. Anderson
Pot, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Cap. Cameron

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Cap McKen

To what time Sept 24, 1861

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Anderson's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

L. N. Martin

1862:

Copies.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. R. Anderson

Port, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Lytleston

By whom Capt. Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent.

Remarks: On furlough with leave

*This company was known at various times as Captain William's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. (Maj. of Tex., J. Mox. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. P. Anderson

1st, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent:

Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Timmons' Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 6th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry.

Company was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Jan. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

L. H. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. R. Anderson

1st

, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Timmons' Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. Waul was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to him by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Legion.

Mark:

L. J. Martin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

L. H. Hudson
Capt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 18*, 186*1*.

Where *By location*

By whom *Capt Garrison*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Feb 28*, 186*3*.

Present or absent.

Remarks: *Dropped from the Roll.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Hudson's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 60, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

(1863)

Original.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. R. Anderson

2 Lt., { Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 30 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Tenn.

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Brazos

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

Copyist

Confederate.

A.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. Anderson

, Co. *6*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

, 186 *7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. O. Russell

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A *Anderson*
Re, Co. *6*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Season

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

About enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion; but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. None of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A Halls Legion | Texas

Co 1st 1863

Pos 1st Legion

Appears on a

List

of prisoners taken by Herron's Division at Yazoo
City, Miss., July 19, 1863.

List dated Not read

, 186 .

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

1

(6396)

C. H. H. H.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A 2 Legion Texas

R. R. Anderson

Capt. Co. Co. 2 High Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled by Brevt. Brig. Genl. M. H. Chrysler,
commanding U. S. Forces at Talladega, Ala.

Roll dated Talladega, Ala., June 20, 1865.

When paroled June 3

Where paroled Talladega, 1865.

Number of rolls:

17

(2000)

200

John N. Kindley

Clerk.

78
Anderson Thomas

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	55732321	21
2	2413	22
3		23
4		24
5		25
6		26
7		27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

CA

Confederate

Waul's Legion

Texas

Chas. Mattison

Age 37 years
Appears on Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for May 6 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled: May 6, 1862

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville, Leon Co.

By whom G. P. Mattison

Mustered into service: May 6, 1862

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville, Leon Co.

By whom G. P. Mattison

Last paid: No pay No Bounty

By whom No pay No Bounty

To what time June 30, 1862

Remarks Due & Paid June 22, 1862

This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Enmilian

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thos Anderson
Capt

Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enthused:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

May 6

1862

Centerville Leon Co

G. P. Mattison

3 1/2

No pay, No Bounty

1862

Present or absent

Remarks

Discharged June 22, 1862

This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. R. Williams

Copyist.

Certificate of Disability
for Discharge
In the Case of
Private John Anderson of
Capt Nathaniel H. & Co
Went Legion - Tex

Ed. H. Went Legion
Camp March 20th 2

Special Order
Number 24339
S. I.

Ordered that
the within named private
John Anderson of Captain
Nathaniel H. & Co
be discharged on account of
disability

Approved of
J. A. Went Legion
J. H. Wang and pt



Recd at S. G. Collins 11/16/62

Army of the Confederate States
Certificate of Discharge for Exchange

Thomas Anderson of Carroll Co. N. H. formerly of
Stanton attached to Paul's Legion of Volunteers of
Texas Volunteers was enlisted by P. S. Nathan
at Carroll Co. Leon County on the 6th day of
May 1862 to serve three years. He was born in
Bellevue County in the State of Indiana is 30 years
of age 5 feet 2 inches high fair complexion blue
eyes grey hair and his occupation when enlisted a
farmer. During last month he was ^{has been} suffering
about 10 days from protracted sickness and is in a
weak age which has incapacitated him for the duties of a
soldier.

Camp Wash, June 23rd 1862

G. F. Harrison.

Capt. Comd. Camp

I certify that I have carefully examined the
Thomas Anderson of Captain P. A. Matheson's
Company and find him incapable of performing the
duties of soldier because of his disability.

Wm. Randall, Mayor
New Haven

79
Anderson, W. J.

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1. 35731790
2. 1929
3. 1621
4.
5.
6.
7.
8.
9.
10.
11.
12.
13.
14.
15.
16.
17.
18.
19.

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

39

40

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

91 Nichols, Tex. Inv.

Confederate.

R

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. J. Anderson

Pri. { Capt. S. C. Leard's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age: years.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for No June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct 19, 1862.

Where Galvestone

By whom Lt. W. H. Hake

Entered into service:

When , 1862.

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. McKern

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Remarks: Re-enlisted time Extended

This company was successively designated as Captain Leard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. H. Cox and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

(648)

J. P. Brown

Copyist.

MAY 29

50731790

1912.

for Grat. Bounty Paid.

Confederate.

11

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. J. Anderson

Private, Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: Died July 24 - 62
Dysentery & Disease

*This Company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hibel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 54 Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. B. Brown

(1862)

Original

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A
H. J. Anderson
1st Lt., Co. D.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 24, 1862

Place

Fairfield

Remarks:

Died, disease

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rader

Copyist.

80
Address. J. W.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Andrews, J. W.

51
Andrews Jack

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5079244	20
2	2813	21
3	2885	22
4	2955	23
5	3019	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ BOOK MARK.

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John H. Adams
Plt } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Age *20* } attached to Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on _____ years.

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Crockett, Houston Co*
Tex

Muster-in to date *June 27*, 1862.
Not stated, 186

Enrolled:

When

Where *Crockett*, 186

By whom *W D Hicks*

Mustered into service:

When

Where *Crockett*, 186

By whom *W D Hicks*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: _____, 186

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
} Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first must. Aug 31*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *June 22*, 186*4*.

Where *Waco, Tex.*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186*4*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F. 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in this into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Division and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Aztl., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book kept:

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. C. Adams

1st, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

September, 186*7*.

Enlisted:

Where:

Where: *June 22*, 186*7*.

By whom:

Period:

Last paid:

By whom:

To what time

Present or absent:

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Wicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in the 1st Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Division and it appears to have been transferred to
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
tallions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on _____, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for _____

Enlisted: _____, 1862.

When _____

Where _____, 1862.

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid: _____

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1862.

Present or absent. _____

Remarks: _____
by order of _____

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Wilm's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Wilm's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, were or-
dered prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
F, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark: _____
J. R. Ramsey

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

11

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James H. Andrews

Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan 8 Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 27, 1862.

Where

Crockett Texas

By whom

W. D. Hicks

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

absent

Remarks:

Sent to Hospital Vicksburg
Miss Oct 18/62 by order of Genl. Pemberton.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Ramsey

52
Andrews, J. W.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	507127338	20
2	9942	21
3	4440	22
4	9557	23
5	4663	24
6	4765	25
7	9858	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also J. W. Andrews, Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A.

St. N. Andress

Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to June 30

, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Jan. 31

Where

Hempstead.

, 1862.

By whom

Capt. W. H. Wade.

Mustered into service:

When

Where

, 186

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

St. Cunningham

To what time

Apr. 24.

, 186

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of so-called men from Company G, 2nd (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Reg-

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Auxiliary Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Auxiliary Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.
and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'

Book mark:

Jno. Stewart

Copyist.

JAY 20

60722388

1912.

*time extended for war.
Bounty paid.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

to H. Andrews
Det. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.
Age 24 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 10, 1862.

Nativity *Alabama*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Bell Co. Texas*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 31 (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas - R & P. 724374.

Book mark:

Geo. S. Stewart

Copyist

(Confederate)

A. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Andrews.

Out., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Jan. 31, 1862.

Where Hempstead.

By whom Capt. McDade.

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Lt. Cunningham.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. M. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

J. H. Andrews.

Privat., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *Jan. 31*, 186*2*.

Where *Hempstead.*

By whom *Capt. McCade.*

Period *Mar.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 28, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Andrews

Det., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. + Dec.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Jan. 31*, 1862.

Where *Hempstead.*

By whom *Capt. McLade*

Period *Mar.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Muel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Geo. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

A. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. H. Andrews.
Capt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863

Enlisted:

When Jan. 31, 1862

Where Hempstead.

By whom Capt. McClade

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 186.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. M. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. H. Anderson
2 Cpl., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*
Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Jan + Feb.*, 1864.

Enlisted:
When *Jan. 31*, 1864.
Where *Hempstead.*
By whom *Capt. McLeod.*

Period

Last paid:
By whom *Capt. Grisham.*
To what time *Dec. 31*, 1864.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart.

Andrew J. M.

Regt. Co. A

1st Batt. 2nd

Regt.

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

J. W. Andrews

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *L. W. Anderson*, a *Private* of Co. *H. 1st Batt Regt* *W. T. L.*

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commaning, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. W. Anderson

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John C. Fry 20 Reg't *Orin* Vols.
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Andrews M. D.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Captain Captain

CARD NUMBERS.

1	44338691	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Wards Legion

11. William Lee. 12.

11. H. Anderson.
12. Capt. W. L. Miller. 13.

Appears on a

Report

of Prisoners of War paroled at Memphis, Tenn.,
for six days ending May 31, 1865.

Report dated

11. 1. 12. 13.

Paroled

11. 1. 12. 13.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

52

(854)

11. 12. 13.

Copyist.

180 1/2

The Confederate States,

To *M. S. Andrews*

Dr.

DATE.—1863.

DOLLARS. CENTS.

For commutation of rations for *Three* men on detached service

as Couriers from *10th* day of

October, 1863, to *11th* day of *November*

1863, *Twenty Seven* days, at *One Hundred* cents per day

81 00

81 00

I certify that the above account is correct; that the commutation was made by order of *Brig. Gen. Jackson* Commanding *Jackson's Cav. Div.*, and was necessary for the public service, it being impracticable to take rations in kind.

The A. C. S. will pay the above.

St. M. Mabry *Col.* Commanding *Brig*

Received *in the Field* this the *11th* day of *November*, 1863, from *Mr. J. M. Coleman* A. C. S., C. S. Army, *Eighty one* dollars and *00* cents, in full of the above account.

[SECOND DUPLICATE.]

M. S. Andrews

Andrews R

Co., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	51403145	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

A Maul's Legion Texas

R Andrews,

Pvt

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Co F, Brown's Batt'n

Texas cav.

for Sept & Oct 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Aug 11, 1863.

Where

Shreveport La

By whom

Col Noble

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Transferred from Maul's
Legion temporarily to Brown's
Batt'n Oct 29, '63 by order
Genl E. H. Smith & assigned
to this Co by Col Brown

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

Andrews R. R.

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS

1	55726454	20
2	6547	21
3	2657	22
4	6760	23
5	7257	24
6	736957	25
7	7107	26
8	7384	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK NAME:

See also 9 (Nichols), Tex. Leg.

(CONFEDERATE.)

A

1 Sept

R. B. Andrews
Sgt Co. D Cav Batt W. Texas Leg
Appears on a _____

Register

of Payments to Discharged Soldiers.

Date of discharge Sept 30, 1863.
Date of payment Oct 3, 1863.
By whom W. F. Arent

Remarks

Ed. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 111, page 14

J. M. Williams

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. R. Andrew

3rd Lt., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 29 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Colmar, La.

By whom J. Buff Brown

Mustered into service:

When _____, 1862.

Where _____

By whom _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$90.00; equipments, \$25.00

Remarks: Appr Sgt May 14

* Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 56th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., T. Ben. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. W. French

MAY 23

50726439

1912.

Pay due as private to may
14 Bounty paid

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. R. Andrews
2d Sgt., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for first muster to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When *April 14*, 1862.

Where *Colorado Co*

By whom *Capt J. D. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

G. French

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
3. *Co. D*, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 1862.

Where *Colorado Co*

By whom *Capt. J. A. Brown*

Period *3 years on the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. A. Brown*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. A. H. H. H.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

2222, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for 7. Dec. 1883, 1883.

When July 14, 1862

By whom Lt. J. O. Brown

Period . . . Years on the River

Last paid:

By whom George H. Lane

To what time... Dec 1, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Yponomeuta* 3. Sergeant Feb
5. 18. 2. *Yponomeuta* seen in Camp

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark :

1042

○

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. R. Waul
3rd *Regt.*, Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *29* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

1st March, 186

Nativity *Georgia*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Cherokee*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1865,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

(40)

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

RR Andrews

Sgt, Co. A, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 ____.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

With leave July 28

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Andrews
Regt., Co. *A*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *May*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Asst. Surgeon Master

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Andrews
Pet., Co. A, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for;

Detached service

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love
Copies.

1830

Commencement

Sept 4th 1830. — 70th

1830

D. Wards for Leg.

Sept 10

The Confederate States

To Sergt. R. J. Anderson

of the

1st

Sept

For expenses while, Landed temporary in a
private Hospital by advice of the Senior Surgeon of the
Battalion from the 11th of April to the 19th of July 1863
inclusive being 10 days @ 75 ^{cts} 4 10 ^{cts}

I certify that the said Sergt. R. J. Anderson was placed in a
private Hospital by advice of the Senior Surgeon of the Battalion
and by my order for the specified in the above account
a full receipt

Lee. W. Ellis Lt Col
Comdg Batt Co

Received of the above named Sergt. Anderson - 10 days
for the above specified - Seventy five Dollars R. J. Anderson

4th Ave. 1st. in 1863
Canton, N.Y.

Approved and signed by me
in the presence of the undersigned

May 1863

Certificate of Disability FOR DISCHARGE.

In the case of Saml. Smith

Private Co. D

Wills. 1st Regt. Cavalry

Respectfully Recommended

by Wm. L. E. Willis

Sept 3. 1863. 13th Co. B

13th Co. B

Sept 4. 1863.

Approved respectfully

for ordered.

R. M. Callahan

Cal. Comdr.

Respt. for

Wm. L. E. Willis

for

Sept 4. 1863

Office

Wm. L. E. Willis

for

Appd

D. W. Y. Allen

Med. Dir.

Wm. L. E. Willis

Appr. & discharge

Ordered Sept 15. 1863

Sept 15. 1863

Wm. L. E. Willis

for

Wm. L. E. Willis

for

Wm. L. E. Willis

for

Wm. L. E. Willis

for

Wm. L. E. Willis

for

Wm. L. E. Willis

for

Wm. L. E. Willis

for

Wm. L. E. Willis

for

Wm. L. E. Willis



ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE.

(To be used, in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability.)

Private D. H. Smith
of Captain W. M. Peck's Company (D) of the 1st Battalion
1st Division Regiment of Confederate States

was enlisted by James D. H. of the 1st Division Regiment of
Confederate States on the

Twenty-fifth day of October and thousand eight hundred and sixty
three, to serve for years. He was born in

in the State of Tennessee is twenty-two years of age
five inches high, dark complexion, dark eyes, dark hair and

by occupation when enlisted a farmer. During the last three months said soldier has been unfit for duty

days with severe diarrhea and dysentery for the past twelve months and has been unfit for
service since the first of the time specified.

STATION: Indian Reservation, Miss.

DATE: August 1, 1863

Commanding Company.

I CERTIFY, that I have carefully examined the said Paul H. Smith of
Captain Peck's Company, and find him incapable of performing the duties

of a soldier because of Chronic Diarrhea & ulceration of the
bowels. He has been unfit for duty for twelve months.

John T. Thompson Surgeon
Post Surgeon

DISCHARGED this 1st day of October 1863, at Oxford, Mississippi.

Commanding the Post.

NOTE 1. When a probable cause for pension, special care must be taken to state the degree of disability.

NOTE 2. The place where the soldier desires to be addressed may be here added.

Name

Rank

State

(151)
Certificate of Disability
FOR DISCHARGE.

In the case of *H. Ray*

Private, Co. D.

Charles Brattian Cavalry

Respectfully Recommended

Forwards Lee Willis
Gravada Miss. 2nd Regt. Cavalry
Sept 3. 1863

No 931 1st Div. 1st
Sept. 4/63.

Approved Respectfully

Forwarded

R. M. Gullett

Col. Cavalry

Recd from
Washington

By
Sept 4/63

Recd from
Sept 4/63
By

Adm. Genl.
Genl. H.

Approved and respectfully
 forwarded in the name of the
 Genl. S. C. Lee

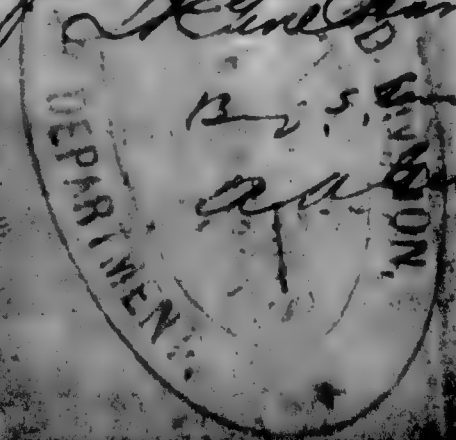
Sept 7
May 4 a. a. a. 4.

Apptd
St. W. 1st
med.

Adm. Genl.
Approved & Discharge
June 15 1863

Commanding
Genl. H.

By S. C. Lee
Adm. Genl.



CONFEDERATE STATES.

CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE.

To be used, in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability.

Signed H. Ray
 of Captain W. M. S. 222 Company (D) of the 1st Regiment of Confederate States
 was enlisted by ... of the ... Regiment of
... on the
... day of ... on the
... day of ... one thousand eight hundred ...
... years. ... was born in ...
 in the State of ... is ... years of age. ...
... inches high, ... complexion, ... eyes, ... hair and
 by occupation when enlisted, a ...
 During the last two months said soldier has been unfit for duty ...
 days *(Here consult directions on Form)*
 STATION: Camp ...
 DATE: ...

H. Ray
 Commanding Company.

I CERTIFY, that I have carefully examined the said H. Ray of
 Captain Peck Company, and find him incapable of performing the duties
 of a soldier because of ... he cannot
be cured, I therefore recommend his discharge
...
 DISCHARGED this ... day of October 1863, at ...
... Commanding the Post.

Note 1.—When a probable case for pension, special care should be taken to state the degree of disability.
 Note 2.—The place where the soldier desires to be addressed ... to have added.
 Town—
 County—
 State—

Y^r Obedt. Servt. in this
Canton Ship Sep 5 1865

Approved and respectfully
forwarded in the absence of May
J. D. Lee

J. M. Holt

May 8 a. a. a. 6

D. W. Ladd

2nd S

Wm. C. C. C. C. C.
Sept 5 1865

Approved and forwarded

By Command of
Lt. Col. H. H. H.

Brig. & C. H. H.
a. a. a. a.

C 8
Certificate of Disability
FOR DISCHARGE.

In the case of P. R. Andrews

Sergeant Co. "D" 11th

1st Inf. Cavalry

Wanted

At Fort Weller, Cal. H.
Wm. C. C. C. C. C.
Sept 3 1865

Respectfully recommended
forwarded

By Command of
Sept 4 1865

Approved and forwarded

R. M. Callock

Col. Cond. g.

Respectfully
forwarded

By Command of
Sept 4 1865

Approved and forwarded
Sept 4 1865

Received, (A. & L. O. Office), Jan. 1865



FEDERAL STEEL

1. **STATE OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE**
 To be used, in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability.

..... Lieutenant
of Batt:
.....

of Captain W. H. F. F. F. Company (D) of the 1st Regiment of Confederate

was enlisted by Capt. J. A. [unclear] of the 1st [unclear] Regiment of [unclear]

...thousand eight hundred and sixty

...thousand eight hundred and sixty-
...to serve ... years. He was born in ...
in the State of ...

inches high, fair complexion, Blue eyes, light hair, and
by occupation when enlisted, a

During the last three months said soldier has been unfit for duty sixty days.

Large (How consult directions on Form)
 and has totally unfit for duty
 and has been absent since 11/1/1918
 STATION: ...
 DATE: ...

I CERTIFY, that I have examined _____
_____ Commanding Company

I CERTIFY, that I have carefully examined the said R. R. Andrews of Company, and find him incapable of performing the duties of a soldier because of Fracture in right arm, and directing in Form 12, p. 26, Reg. Deft. Jan. 26, 1905.

of the left Lung, he is incurable Discharge
Recommended
Wm. J. Thompson
Discharged this 12th day of October 1863, at Oxford, Mississippi.

DISCHARGED this 11th day of October 1863, at Oxford, Mississippi.

..... Commanding the Post.

NOTE 1. When a probable cause for pension, special care must be taken to state the cause of honor.

NOTE 2. The place where the soldier desires to be buried.

NOTE 1. When a probable cause for pension, special care must be taken to state the degree of disability.
NOTE 2. The place where the soldier desires to be addressed may be here added.

Commanding the Post.

COMPLICATES

544-

86
Andrews H. R.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072	6447	21
2		6535	22
3		6665	23
4		6768	24
5		6867	25
6		6949	26
7		7036	27
8		7114	28
9		7180	29
10		7245	30
11			31
12			32
13			33
14			34
15			35
16			36
17			37
18			38
19			

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. R. Andrews

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 14*, 186*2*.

Where *Colorado Co*

By whom *J. Duff Brown*

Mustered into service:

When _____, 186*2*.

Where _____

By whom _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, \$ *250*; equipments, \$ *45*

Remarks *Twenty paid*

*Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 20th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

G. W. French

1862,

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Sept. 2, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Sept. 2, 1862*

Where *Col. 2nd Co*, 1862.

By whom *Capt. J. D. Brown*

Period *2 years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *1. Paid as Recruit forage.*
Master. Aug 26. 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hite's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 31, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. D. Brown

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. / Texas.

Appears on

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where

By whom Waul's Legion, 1862.

Period: 3 years to 1865

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent May 31, 1862.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Aug & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 1862*, 1862.

Where *Colorado Co*

By whom *Sgt. J. H. D. D.*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Sgt. J. H. D. D.*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *See in camp*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark mark:

W. H. French

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

_____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____, 1864

Enlisted:

When _____, 1862

Where _____

By whom _____

Period 3 years on the war

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1863.

Present or absent _____

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. R. French

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 1st*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *March 1st*, 1862.

Where *Coltrado Co. Tex*

By whom *Capt J. D. Brown*

Period *3 years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj W. F. French*

To what time *March 1st*, 1864.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Left near Coffeeville Miss
with 1st Div. March 29. 1864*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. R. French

(Confederate.)
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. D,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg and the cavalry battalion served each of the Mississippi River and the cavalry battalion served each of the Mississippi River and the cavalry battalion served each of the Mississippi River. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to re-join the legion in January, 1864, the remainder of the legion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of the legion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Texas Infantry, dated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and the 2nd Texas Infantry, dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 2nd Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Copy.

(Confederate.)

29

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Waul

Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1st 1864*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *July 1st 1862*, 1862.

Where *Galveston, Tex*

By whom *Capt. J. R. Brown*

Period *3 years in the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. R. Brown*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. French

Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept 1864

1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 1862

Where

Colorado, Co. 1st

1862.

By whom

Capt J D Brown

Period

3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Maj W T Grant

To what time

Feb 29

1864.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

*Detained on Picket at
Cedar Point Oct 1864*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. French

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. R. ...

J. R. ..., Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *25* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated, 186

Nativity *Georgia*

Married or single *single*

County of residence *Colorado*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1902,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas - R. & P. 79474.

Book mark:

W. H. ...

(CONFEDERATE,)

A | *Willis Battin* | *See*

W. R. Andrews

Pvt Geo. S. Willis Bttn

Appears on a register of

See below

1st Mississippi C. S. A. Hospital,
Jackson, Mississippi.

Complaint *Impure Vaccination*

Admitted *June 8* 186 *4*.

Returned to duty *June 8* 186 *4*.

Deserted 186 .

Discharged from service 186 .

Sent to General Hospital 186 .

Transferred 186 .

Paroled 186 .

Died 186 .

Remarks:

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

No. 2109.

Confed. Arch., Ch. 6, File No. 298, page *164*.

Stunk

(285)

Copyist.

87
Andrew J. W.
Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	441271861	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

A
1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. T. M. Dwyer
Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion;

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

88

(8846)

J. B. Douglas
Capt.

88
Amer, John

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Amer, John

Angel⁵⁹ B G

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729865	20
2	788419	21
3	8851	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B. G. Angel

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Sept. 18, 1863.

Where Houston.

By whom Capt. Nathusius.

Period

Last paid:

By whom never paid.

To what time, 1864.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent sick in
Hospital by Dr. Certificate.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Battalion, Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. L. Stewart

Copyist.

Confederate.

A.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Angel

2d

, Co. a,

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Jan.

, 186 2.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Dead

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. B. Small

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B. G. Angell

Co. A, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent in Arkansas, Tex. Co

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. P. O'Brien

(CONFEDERATE.)

1st Texas Cavalry

Dr. J. H. Callins

Co. A 1st Texas Cavalry

Appears on a Register of

Hospital,
13 Reg't Texas Infantry.

Disease *Went fever*

Admitted

Jan 13, 1864.

Returned to duty

, 186

Prolonged

, 186

Discharged

, 186

Died

, 186

Remarks:

Went to Texas

Med. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 481, page *191*

Dr. H. Callins
Copyist.

40
Angell, B. G.
Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Angel, B. G.

91
Ansler, James

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ansler, John

Ansler, J

Co. E-L, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ansler, John

73
Ansies L. P.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilkes' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ansler, Louis P.

Arant, Abram

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Arant, Abram

75
Archer, H.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ashen, Henry

Ardt, John

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ardt, John

37
Arlt, J.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Arlt, John

98
Arditt John

Co. 20, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734976	20
2	5071	21
3	5171	22
4	5263	23
5	5356	24
6	5440	25
7	5501	26
8	8654	27
9	9134	28
10	72374	29
11	114275251	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

Back Mark:

See also

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Age ... 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30 1862.

Enrolled:

When *June 15*, 186

Where *Union Co.*

By whom Capt N. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 186

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. N. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom he boundly rec'd no pay wth

To what time 186

Remarks: Due Conf State for Clothing \$1.75

*This company was known at various times as Captain Whiteland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark :



J. H. Royce

Copyright

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Waul
Capt. } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *June 10*, 186*2*.

Where *Austin Co.*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlistment*

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John West
Pvt., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 186.

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt H. Wickeland*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Put *John A. Waul*, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*

Enlisted: *June 15*, 1862

When *June 15*, 1862

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt Wickelund*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid: *Capt Adams*

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *October 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; it subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort Lee, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Arldt

Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Febr*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 1862.

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt. Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

James A. Holt
Put, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June 8 Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 1863.

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *June 30*, 1863.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without*

(over)
*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Feb. 2, 1862, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Royer

APR 23

50735440

1912.

leave since Nov. 1 '63

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Caldwell
Put in by Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*
Age 19 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

1862

Nativity Germany

Married or single Single

County of residence Austin Co

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

A Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Greah

, Co. *S*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

It should be as.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Re- Aclah
Re-, Co. *5*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. J. S. S. S.

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A
John Aredt

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

1862 *

Residence

New Elm Austin

Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*List Indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. F. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Smith

2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

84

(5896)

J. M. Smith

Copyist

Armed J
Pos, Co. *D 21* *Battle* *7th* *Ex Legion*
Reg't

(Confederate.)

/
Inclusures.

Red Cards	Final Statements
Serial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Reports of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record <i>/</i>
Discharge Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Personal Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Assertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Property	

J. Holt

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *John A. White* a *Private* of Co. *D 2nd* *Regt* *Miss. Ste. Lys.*

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores ~~nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.~~

J. A. White

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John A. White *Do.* Reg't *Ohio*
Mej. AND PAROLLING OFFICER

Vol.

99

Armbruster, J.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728828	Exchanged with CSA
2		
3		
4		
5		
6		
7		
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK

See also Jonas Armbruster, Baylor's Reg't
Tex Cav

100
Armfield R. B.

Co. 4 Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736085	20
2	6285	21
3	7649	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. B. Armfield

Priv., Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When July 28, 1862

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Lt. Sterling.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay dire from

To what time enlistment, 1861

Present or absent Present.

Remarks Substitute for (man)

This company was successively designated as Captain Wiggley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Missouri) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Captain Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham
(1862) Copyright.

MAY 29

50736085

1912.

G. H. Leman

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. B. Armfield

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When July 28, 1862

Where Camp Haul

By whom Capt. Hrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Died at Camp

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Missouri) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

Holly Springs, Oct. 24
1862. Cause of death
disease.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. B. Arnyfield

Cpt, Co. B,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

21, 7 days at Galveston

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rayley

101

Armstrong A. J.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729422
2	7540
3	
4	
5	
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. J. Armstrong

Priv.

{ Capt. E. S. Bollinger's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *34* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 1862

Enrolled:

When _____, 186

Where _____

By whom _____

Mustered into service:

When _____, 186

Where _____

By whom _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186

Remarks: *Accounted (over)*

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ft. Mon. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

John S. Stewart

MAY 23

50721422

1912.

Recd Bounty but no pay.

(Confederate.)

A.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. J. Armstrong.

Pvt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *May 1*, 186 .

Where *Galveston.*

By whom *Capt. Balling.*

Period *Mar.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks: *Deserted.*

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Irish Stewart.

Arnett, J. F.
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willes' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Arnett, J. F.

103

Arnesler, L. P.

Co. E. L., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Arnesler, Louis P.

104
Arnett J F

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 5573 3758
2 4370
3 3834
4 3960
5 4063
6 4177
7 4427 5120

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK.

See also

12 Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Marshall
Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlisted 1 June 1862*

Enrolled:

When *Feb. 2*, 1862.

Where *Memphis*

By whom *S. D. Parker*

Mustered into service:

When _____, 1862.

Where _____

By whom _____

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. L. D. Bradley*

To what time *Feb. 2*, 1862.

Remarks: *Enlisted 1 June 1862*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company E, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

MAY 29

50733730

1912

for War. appointed
Sept. May 14. Doubly
pt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. Waul

2nd Lt., Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age *34* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity *Pa.*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Warren Co. Tenn.*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1863,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Waul

(Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

1st Aug. 1862, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where *Memphis*, 186

By whom *St. James*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *St. James*

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Sudley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Com-
pany I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for September, 1862

Enlisted:

When March, 1862

Where Memphis, Tenn.

By whom H. Sparks

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. P. Adams

To what time May 22, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 81 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Waul
Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. 1, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *March 1, 1862*

Where *Memphis, Tenn.*

By whom *J. H. Waul*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *Oct. 31, 1864*

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Waul

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

1863

When

Where

186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and formed Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Timmons' Regiment, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A 2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John L. ...
But, Co. *C*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured

July 4, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

84

(6906)

J. Harin
Copied.

Arnett, J. V.

Co. B. 2nd Batt "Ward's Tex. Legion"

See personal papers of

W. H. Evans

2nd Batt Ward's
for Co. B, Regt Tex Legion

INDEX CARD OF CONFEDERATE RECORDS.

(100) This card must not be taken from the file.

Arnett J. F.
Arnett, Co. *B 2nd Regt* *Paulding*
Kx

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dep. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Statement Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Amnesty Sheet	Med. Examination
Assignment	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. F. Amett

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9th 1863.

I J. F. Smith

Tex Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Convinced, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9th day of July 1863.

John F. Smith
10th Reg't Ohio Vols.
MAYOR AND PAROLING OFFICER

105
Arnold T. H.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735469	20
2	6083	21
3	6202	22
4	6306	23
5	6408	24
6	6504	25
7	8217	26
8	44275220	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MADE:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

A.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. H. Arnold

Rank, { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 20, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom J. H. Moore.

Entered into service:

When May 20, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom J. H. Moore.

Cost paid:

By whom Pay due from

to what time enlistment, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty pd. Due G. States \$ 2.50

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Company A and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some
of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th
Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copied.

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. H. Arnold.

Pvt

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion *

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 20, 1862

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. H. Moore

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time

enlistment, 1864

Present or absent

absent

Remarks:

absent sick in

*This company was successively designated as Company Whiskey's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 24 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Wheeler) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., J. H. Cox, and Arls, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(642)

Copyright.

MAY 29.

50736083

1912.

General Hospital
Hempstead, Austin Co.
Texas.

Confederate

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T H Arnold

Put. Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 20, 1862

Where Galveston

By whom J. H. Moore

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

At what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wiley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th Texas Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company D, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company D, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J A Ingraham

Copies.

(Confederate.)

27

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. H. Arnold.

Post., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov. & Dec.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 20*, 1862

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. H. Moore.*

Period *3 years.*

Not paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams.*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Wagley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some
members of this company formerly served in the 6th
(Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
1862 and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(102)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

A

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Arnold

Pos.

Co. F,

2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan. & Feb.

Enlisted:

When

, 1863.

Where

Galveston

May 20,

1862.

By whom

J. H. Moore.

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams.

To what time

Dec. 31,

1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Artillery Battalion. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Hargrave

Copyright.

(Confederate)

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. H. Arnold

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:
When May 20, 1862

Where Galveston

By whom J. H. Moore

Period 3 years

Last paid:
By whom J. H. Grisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mez. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham
(642) Copy.

(Confederate.)

N.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Arnold
Co. B.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rowley

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Arnold

Priv., Co. *C*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(8000)

J. Harin

Copyist.

Put, Co.

3 Better Housing
 Regt
 (erate.)

Inclosures

Marital Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

D. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificate

Exhibit Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Dep. List

Order

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Property Sheet

Document

h. Cause or Effects

Section

Charge from Houp'l

Large from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. H. Arnold

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 7 1868.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J. H. Arnold a Private of Co. H of 20th Reg't Ind. Inf.

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Port, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. H. Arnold

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1868.

Wm. H. May 20 Reg't Ohio Vol.
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

106
Arnett, J. F.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Arnett, J. F.

107
Arrington, J. P.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724657	20
2	5454	21
3	4753	22
4	4838	23
5	4950	24
6	3243	25
7	5136	26
8	5229	27
9	73 6466	28
10	3141	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

A | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

Jeff *Arrington*
_____, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 7 to June 30, 1862*

Enrolled:

When *May 5, 1862*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *Lt. Steel*

Mustered into service:

When *May 5, 1862*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *Lt. Steel*

Last paid:

By whom *Rec'd Bounty but*

To what time *No pay*, 1862

Valuation of horse, \$*25*⁰⁰ 100; equipments, \$*25*⁰⁰ 100

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
at some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A
J P Arrington
Oct 21 Capt. Jno R. Smith's Spy Company,
attached to Waul's Legion.*
Appears on a

Muster Roll †
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul Wash-*
ington Co *June 13, 1862.*

Nativity *La*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Genzales*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company, Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

This copy (made in the R & P Office, War Department, in 1894) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R & P. 18974.

Mark:

Alberty

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. J. Harrington

Co. B,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug. 31

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 3

Where

Hempstead

, 186

By whom

L. J. Still

Period

Last paid:

By whom

No Pay or's.

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks:

Absent with leave.

This company was known at various times as Captain
Harrington's Co. Company; Captain Still's Company and Company H,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in this into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Edwin H. Blalock

Copy

Confederate.

A.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Arrington

Cvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. & Oct. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 5

, 186

Where

Hempstead,
La. Stell.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's B Co. Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin C. Blalock

(642)

Copy

Confederate.

A.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Arrington

Pvt. { Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1. Feb. 1, 1863.

Enrolled:

When May 5, 1862

Where Hockley Tex.

By whom Lt. Stell

Entered into service:

When May 5, 1862

Where Hockley Tex.

By whom Lt. Stell

First paid: Capt. Adams

By whom Dec. 31

At what time, 1862.

Value of horse, \$125.00; equipments, \$25.00

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Arrington's Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Elgin H. Blacklock

Copy

Confederate.

A.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Cunningham
Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

March 1863,

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

May 1862.
Non-Commissioned.
L. P. Steel.
Sigs.
Capt. J. B. Adams
Feb. 28, 1863

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry. †Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1863.

Book mark:

Elgin B. Blalock

(242)

Copyright

Confederate.

A. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. P. Arrington
3rd Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1862,

Ballisted:

When May 5, 1862.

Where Gonzales, Tex.,

By whom L. F. Still

Period

Last paid: Capt. Adams

By whom Feb. 28, 1862

To what time

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Still's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin W. Blalock

(342)

Copy

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Arrington
2 Corp., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for July & Aug., 1863,

Enlisted:

When May 5, 1862.

Where Gonzales Tex.

By whom L. B. Steel

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:
By whom Maj. Paul

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company A,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
disbanded in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
March 28, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Infantry.

†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been
a temporary field organization which was composed of companies
from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

2542000

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. P. Arrington
Pvt, Co. *B*, , Waul's Legion

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

With leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. B, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *June*, 186*2*

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Farleigh

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Artes

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50737256	2	
2		3	
3		4	
4		5	
5		6	
6		7	
7		8	
8		9	
9		10	
10		11	
11		12	
12		13	
13		14	
14		15	
15		16	
16		17	
17		18	
18		19	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Artes

Re

Co. *B. 2d, 4th* Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec. 3*, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nisiel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. S. S. S. S.

(CONFEDERATE.)

At 1st Texas Legion
H. H. C. H. H. C.
At 1st Texas Legion

Appears on a Register of

Hospital,
13 Reg't Texas Infantry.

Disease *Continued fever*

Admitted *Dec 14*, 1863.

Returned to duty _____, 186 .

Furloughed _____, 186 .

Discharged _____, 186 .

Died _____, 186 .

Remarks *Dec 14 to Jan 14*

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 481, page 173

H. H. C. H. H. C.
(186) Copyist.

169

Aschenbach,

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant | Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Aschenbach L.

Ascher, H

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ashen, Henry

110
Ash James

Co. *D*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>58733138</i>	20
2	<i>5273</i>	21
3	<i>3359</i>	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion. Texas.

James A. Waul

Rt. { Capt. Sam Carter's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *June 2*, 186*2*

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Carter*

Mustered into service:

When *June 2*, 186*2*

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Last paid:

By whom *Bounty but no pay*

To what time *June 30*, 186*2*

Remarks: *Discharged (over)*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 5, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(442)

A. B. Waul

Copyist.

MAY 29

59733273

1912.

Disability Special O. No 24,
June 10

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Samuel Carter

, Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.*

Age *27* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

March 21

Muster-in to date *March 21*, 1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When

March 21

, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. J. M. Drake

Period

The war

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Drake

(1862)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jas Ash

P. 12, Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first muster to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr

, 186

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Drake

Period

Nov

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged June by season of disability (wound)*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was then known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A B M. Stein

MAY 29

50733359

1912.

*Special order 24, claim
relinquished*

Certificate
of disability for discharge
in the case of
James Ash
a private in C. D. Inftry
Maul Legion of Texas Vols

Co. D. 2. Battⁿ

Hd Qs Maul Legion
Camp Maul June 10/62

I Order

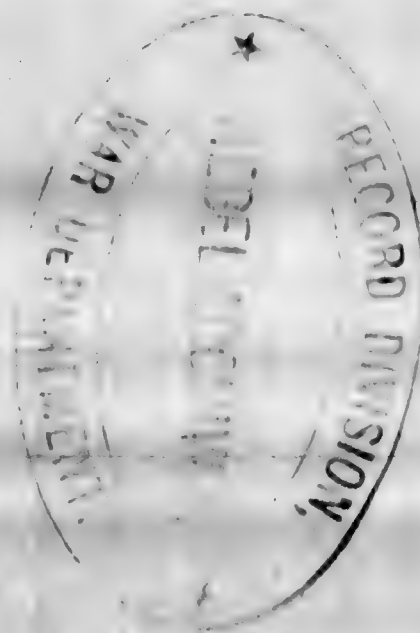
No 26

IV

Ordered That
private James Ash of Capt
Carters Co of Inftry be dis
charged in account of
disability By order of

J N Maul Colonel

J Haring a a



Recd at Q. C. August 10/62

Army of the Confederate States
 Certificate of Disability for Discharged
 James Ask a private in Capt Carriers Co
 of Infantry in Wauls Legion. was Enlisted
 by ~~himself~~ at Houston Texas, on the 21st day of
 April 1862. to serve for the war. he was born
 in Ireland, is Fifty four years of age. Five
 feet seven inches (5 $\frac{7}{8}$) high, Dark complexion
 brown eyes, Dark hair, and by occupation
 when enlisted a laborer. He is unfit for
 duty by reason of a bad sore leg, and has
 not ~~been in duty~~ for the last thirty days.

Samuel Capt

Commanding Co 2

Camp Waul June 11th 1862 Wauls Legion
 DIVISION
 REGIMENT
 DEPARTMENT

I certify that I have carefully examined
 the said James Ask of Captain Carriers
 Co. and find him incapable of performing
 the duties of a Soldier, because of. Ulcer
 of leg the disease existed at the
 time of his enlistment

E. Candell Surgeon
 Wauls Legion

Approved
 Cameron
 Maj Waul Legion

Ashen Henry

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 507 35397
2 3680
3 5768
4 5837
5 5902
6 5951
7 44275035
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. E. Egan

1st Lt. { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

dated July 19, 1862

joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 9, 1862

Where Pleasanton

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period Expires

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company R, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The company was transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at New Orleans, La., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. A. Ledbetter

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Hypocrite

Gift, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July 19 to Aug 31*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where *June 10*, 1862

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company K, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. Nelson

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Henry Chen

Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

At what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain
Ladbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and
the Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The
men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regt-
ment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
leaving of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were commanded by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex-
as and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

He Lohm

1st Lt, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

At what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company R. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The company were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(1862)

J. Steenson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

H. Ischen
priv, Co. E, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186 .

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H/B Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186 .

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Archer
Capt. M.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Deserted Camp, Waul night 30 July

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered to join the Artillery Battalion Command Texas Cavalry, were organized prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rooley

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Fischer,
1st, Co. 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll

84

(6900)

J. H. Martin

Copied.

✓ *Ascher Co.*

Co. E 7th Reg't

(Confederate.)

1 Inclosures.

Med Cards	Final Statements
Serial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Prescriptive Lists	Orders
Exchange Certificates	Pria. of War Record <i>1</i>
Attachment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Inventory Sheet	Med. Examination
Discharge	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Disposition	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
.....
.....

H. Schen

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY

1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *H. A. Risher*

a *private*

of Co. *E* Reg't *Houls*

Vol. C. S. A. being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

_____ *H. A. Risher*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

P day of July 1863.

J. M. May
Reg't

AND PAROLING OFFICER

112
Atkins B. F.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30727552	20
2	4638	21
3	4720	22
4	4780	23
5	737240	24
6	144238362	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MADE:

See also

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. F. Atkins,

Pat, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1st*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *Sept. 6*, 1862

Where *Bossier Parish, La.*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *Three years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlistment*

To what time, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Booth,

Copyist.

A Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

B. F. Atkins
Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Jan, Feb, 186*3*

Enrolled:

When *Sept. 6*, 186*2*

Where *Bosum Park La.*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *Sept. 6*, 186*2*

Where *Bosum Park La.*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186*2*

Remarks: *Absent from Muster*
present at pay table

This company was also known as Company E. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 25th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company E Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., C. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

E. H. Booth
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. F. Atkins,

Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb'y 29 to May 14, 1864,*

Enlisted:

When *Sept. 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Bossier Parish, La.*

By whom *Capt. Sullivan*

Period *2 yrs or War.*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant.*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Absent.*

Remarks: *Left in Brownsville,
Died as result of wounds.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hibel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. R. Smith,

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B. F. Atkins,

Put, Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept, & Oct.*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Sept. 16*, 1862.

Where *Bossier Co. La.*

By whom *Capt. Sullivan*

Period *Byrs or War.*

Last paid: *Maj. Duvent*

By whom

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Absent.*

Remarks: *Detailed to go to Texas for
Harris Aug 10 1864 Order Gen. Sherman.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hite's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. H. and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Radt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B. J. Williams

1st, Co. E, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date Sept 6, 1862.

Place Camp Waul

Remarks Gain by enlistment

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to join Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in May, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

Confederate.

A Willis' Cav. Batt'n. Texas.
Waul's Legion.

B F Atherton

Plt , Co. D, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Richmond
Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of rolls:

58

(6896)

C. E. McLaughlin
Copyist.

113
Atkins James M

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724136	20
2	4257	21
3	4399	22
4	4392	23
5	736924	24
6	7345	25
7	7119	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

A

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James M. Atkins

1st Corp., { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 31 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

May 29, 1862.

Where

Burgess Co.

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Entered into service:

When

May 29, 1862.

Where

Burgess Co.

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Not paid:

By whom

At what time

1862

valuation of horse, \$100; equipments, \$25.00

Remarks: 1st Corp. May 29, Due C.S. for

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain
Waul's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company
A Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2nd Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. C. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James M. Atkins

1 Cpl, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 29, 1862.

Where

Burlington

By whom

Capt. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks:

Appointed 1 Cpl
May 16, 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Leonard's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General West by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Riehl's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. M. and Artn., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(643)

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

A

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James M. Atkins

Pr

, Co. A,

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 29, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

Capt J. J. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Barred Paid

This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Lowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. B. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A
James M. Atkin

Pr

{ Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age _____ years.

Appears on _____

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____

Jan + Feb

, 1863.

Enrolled:

When _____

Where _____

By whom _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____

May 29, 1862.
Washington Texas
Capt. Thomas
Capt. Adams
Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks: Died Jan 2 1863 Near
Oreston, Miss.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Mirel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark.

(642)

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. 41, *Co. 41*, *Waul's Legion*.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

month.

Some men have since come back this

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Chas. H. Jones
Pvt., Co. 9, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Robert
Pot, Co. 4, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*7*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

114
Atkinson Alexander

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727921	20
2	8001	21
3	8098	22
4	8216	23
5	8330	24
6	8431	25
7	8139	26
8	737016	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Atkinson,

Pvt

Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.*

Age 38 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated San Antonio.

July 20, 1862

Muster-in to date July 20, 1862

Enrolled:

When

July 4, 1862

Where

Gonzales.

By whom

W. H. Kelley.

Mustered into service:

When

1862

Where

Near S. Antonio.

By whom

S. T. Macdon.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862

Valuation of horse, \$80 100; equipments, \$25 100

Signature

A. Atkinson.

Remarks:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. C. Hinson
Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y 20 to Feb'y 28*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present,

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company, and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Alex Atkinson
Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 43 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *May June*

Enrolled:

When

1862

Where

By whom

186

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$100. equipments, \$200.

186

Remarks: *Drunk Id.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Drunk mark:

W. H. Harwood

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Alexander Atkinson,

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

First Muster to May 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When

June 20, 1862

Where

Gonzales.

By whom

Capt. Kelly.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

County Paid

To what time

1862

Present or absent. Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

M. H. Scott

Al Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Alley Atkinson,
Pri., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept + Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:
When *Jan'y 20*, 186*2*.
Where *San Antonio*.
By whom *Capt + Kelley*.
Period

Last paid:
By whom *H. B. Adams*.
To what time *Aug 31*, 186*6*

Present or absent *Present*.
Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
H. B. Adams' Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Har-
vey's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's)
Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
discontinued in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
F Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Harris Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Arls, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark:
W. H. Scott
Copyist.

A Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Alex Atkinson
1st, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Jan 1 Feby*, 186*3*
Enlisted:

When *20 Jan*, 186*2*
Where *San Antonio*

By whom *A. Maclin*
Period *3 years war*

Last paid:
By whom *H. B. Adams*
To what time *31 Dec*, 186

Present or absent *Present*
Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F. Cavalry Battalion. Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:
W. H. Scott

(Confederate.)

11

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Alex H. Hinson

Priv

, Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age 33 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Camp Waul

July 10, 1862.

Nativity Alabama

Married or single Married

County of residence Gonzales

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

J. B. Ramsey

(186)

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Atkinson
Regt., Co. 2, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Farleigh

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Lowe

Copyist.

115
Atkinson, Joel S.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072	7147	20
2		7553	21
3		7641	22
4		7721	23
5			24
6			25
7			26
8			27
9			28
10			29
11			30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK.

See also

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joel S. Atkinson

Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

July & Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When July 14, 1862

Where Washington Co.,

by whom Sullivan

Period 3 years or the war

Not paid:

by whom No pay received,

at what time, 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Beach,

Captain.

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Isel S. Atkinson,
Capt, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1 Oct.*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *July 14*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington Co.*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *Three years or the War.*

Last paid:
By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Basch.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joel Atkinson,

Put,

{ Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 Feb*, 186*3*.

Enrolled:

When *July 14*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington Co,*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *July 14*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington Co,*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams,*

On what time *Dec 31*, 186*2*.

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 25th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., La. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Beach,

(642)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joel Atkinson,
Pat, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb'y 29 to May 14, 1864.*

Enlisted:

When *July 1st*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington Co. Ark.*

By whom *Capt. Sullivan*

Period *3 yrs or war.*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant.*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. B. Smith

176
Atkinson John W.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58421450
2	7534
3	7647
4	7722
5	7781
6	144238364
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John W. Atkinson

Priv., Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Aug. 6, 1862.

Where Washington D.

By whom Sullivan

Period 3 years or the war.

Last paid:

By whom No pay received.

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Rasmussen

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John W. Atkinson,

Put

, Co. E,

{ Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1 Oct.*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *Aug. 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington Co.*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *Three years or the war.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams,*

At what time *Aug. 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present,*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

E. H. B. Adk.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John W. Atkinson

Out, { Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. & Feb.*, 186*3*.

Enrolled:

When *Aug. 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington Co.*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *Aug. 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington Co.*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams,*

On what time *Dec 31*, 186*2*.

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly
served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
E, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
E, Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

E. B. Booth

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A.

Wick, Atkinson.

1st Lt., Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Feb. 29 to May 14, 1864.

Enlisted: Aug. 6, 1862.

When

Where Washington Co. Tex.

By whom

Capt. Sullivan.

Period

3 yrs. or war.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Avant.

To what time

Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. A. Rosch.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wick, Atkinson.

Pat, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Feb. 29 to May 14, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Aug. 6, 1862.

Where Washington Co. Tex.

By whom Capt. Sullivan.

Period 3 yrs. or war.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Avant.

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. A. Bosch.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Atkinson,

Put

Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept, & Oct.*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Aug. 6*, 1862.

Where *Washington*

By whom *Capt. Sullivan*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Ascutt*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Absent.*

Remarks: *Detached to report to*
Dr. Sewitt July 27/64 and

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to (Capt.) Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Bea. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark

E. H. Ascutt.

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

J. H. Atkinson

Priv., Co. *E*, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence *Washington County*
Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated _____, May _____, 1865.

Number of roll:

58

(8308)

C. E. McLaughlin

Copyist.

Atkinson, Wilk

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Atkinson, John W.

116
Atlinger P

Co. Q, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	44280162	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Waul's L^y Rev.

Dr. C. G. Mann, Orono, Oregon

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Vicksburg, Miss., July 17, 1863.

Paroled at Marine Hospital, Vicksburg, Miss.,
July 17, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss

When captured..... July 4, 1864.

Remarks: *Wounded by Pl. Col 93 P. 1000*
23 Reg. Ind. Inf.

Cushman

Altlinger, C.

Co. D 2^d Batta Heavy Arty Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Red Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
O. M. Charges	Med. Den. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
.....
.....

P. Atlinger
Co. D. 2nd Bat Heavy Arty
1st Division

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY 17 1863.
TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *G. Attinger*

a *Private Co 2d Cal Regt 1st Div*

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

G. Attinger
at sign

G. Attinger
mark

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

17th day of July 1863.

L. H. Davis Vol. 1
AND PAROLING OFFICER

119
Auer, John

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Auer, John

120
Aur John

Co. C, Wall's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	35751050	
2	1312	
3	3844	
4	3854	
5	3811	
6	3937	
7	7648	
8	7609	
9	7540	
10	8987	
11	3140	
12	44275307	
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also *Auer, Timmons' Def. Co.*

(Confederate.)

W | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

John A. Waul

Plt., { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 4 to June 30*, 1862

Enrolled:

When *May 29*, 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

Mastered into service:

When *May 29*, 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

Last paid:

By whom *No Bounty and no pay received*

To what time , 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Reg. Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(62)

J. A. Waul *Capt.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John C. Voigt

Privt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 29, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul's

By whom

Capt. Robt Voigt

Period

was

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from Enlistment

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Transf'd to Miss.

Land July 1st S. O. No 24

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving to the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

140112

(643)

W. J. H. H.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jno. Cur

Mus.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt R. Voigt*

Period *3 yrs or the war.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks: *Trans. from Co. E. 1st to Co. I. 1st. No. 48. Due to Co. I. for clothing \$8.40*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Auer

Music, Legionary, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 2 Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 15, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Voight

Period 3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

At what time Aug 21, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in 1864 prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Auer

Mus.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 15, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Voigt

Period 3 yrs or war.

Cost paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Name appears in column
Finance Present as John Auer.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in June prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Captain.

(Confederate.)

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Auer
Mus.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 15

, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt Voigt

Period

3 yrs. or War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec. 31

; 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copies.

CA (Confederate)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

John Jones
priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Jan & Feb*

Enlisted: *June 11*, 186*2*

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Absent
illegible

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry company, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. O. No. 22, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. Jones

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A

J. Rur
Co. E

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 186 *2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 5, 1862

Place

Camp Ward

Remarks:

Transferred to
Batt. No. 48

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 60, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. H. McCoy

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John A. Waul
no 5115
Minimie, Mo., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 1*, 1862

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *from Co. E. Inf. So. 48*

by Transfer

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Waul

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Answer

75

, Co. 6

, 1

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osburn

1864.

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Alfred A. Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

1862

Residence

Bellville Austin

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Some were in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 31, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at El Paso, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Let informed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

mark:

Elm J. Jeffers

Copy.

(Confederate.

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion

Texas.

A

* 7

Amr

Member Co. , 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks *Member of the Band*

Name cancelled

Number of roll:

84

(6396)

E. Tharin

Opposite.

Aus. J.
Mus., Co. Haul's Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

/
Inlosures.

Red Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

M. Charges

Prescriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record */*

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Sanitary Sheet

Enlistment

Contract

Death or Effects

Dissection

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

D. bur

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th, A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *J. A. ...* a *Musician* of *Paul's Legion*
Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss. this 9th day of July, 1863.
John A. ... 20th Reg't, *Alb* Vol.
May MAJOR AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Aur. J

Co. C , Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Aur. John

122
Austin T. J.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30728530	Exchanged Battle csa
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 7 Day Book

123
Antrey Miles

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	3872	4143	20
2		4264	21
3		4400	22
4		4512	23
5			24
6			25
7			26
8			27
9			28
10			29
11			30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Miles Cutrey

Out { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

May 8, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

J. Thomas

Entered into service:

When

May 8, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

J. Thomas

First paid

By whom

No pay

To what time

No Bounty, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$50.00; equipments, \$20.00

Remarks Line 25 for Clothing 7.75

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Leonard's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

G. A. Middleton

Copied.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Miles Autrey

Bot

, Co. A, {

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First Muster to Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted

When

May 8

, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

Capt. Thomas

Period

3 yrs in the war.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Leeland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. B. Middleton

(641)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Miles Autrey

Cor, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

May 8, 1862.
Washington *Texas*
Capt J. S. Thomas
3 yrs or the war
Capt Adams
Aug 31, 1862.
Present
Bounty Paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Towland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(642)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Miles Aubrey

Pr.

Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*, 1863.

Enrolled:

When

May 8, 1862.

Where

Washington Texas

By whom

Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Arant Abner

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private / Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072	4651
2	5155	
3	4757	
4	4857	
5	4946	
6	5041	
7	5134	
8	5227	
9	5357	
10	5365	
11	5402	
12	14423	8308
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK NAME:

See also

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A Arant

Plt. 321 Capt. Jno. R. Smith's Spy Company,
attached to Waul's Legion.*

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Wash.

ington Co June 13, 1862

Nativity Tenn

Married or single Married

County of residence Gonzales

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Max. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

Albrosby

(102)

Copy to

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Abner
Private, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 7 to June 30*, 1862

Enrolled:

When *Apr 26*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *Lt. Stettin*

, 186

Mustered into service:

When *Apr 26*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *Lt. Stettin*

, 186

Last paid:

By whom *Paid Bounty but*

To what time *no pay.*

, 186

Valuation of horse, *\$150.00*

Remarks *Due C.S. for clothing \$9.85*

This company was known at various times as Captain Stettin's Company; Captain Stettin's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Edgar, Dist of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Grant

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 Aug. 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Apr 26

186

Where

Horzales

By whom

Lt. S. Steel

Period

Last paid:

By whom

No Pay rec'd.

To what time

186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Grant's Coy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

(1862)

Copy

Confederate.

A.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Almer Avant

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 26 , 186 .

Where

Gonzales
L. P. Stell

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

A | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Gwart
2^d Corp. } Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for

Jan. 1st Feb. 1st 1863.

Enrolled:

When

Apr. 26

Where

Gonzales Tex. 1862.

By whom

Lt. Stell.

Mustered into service:

When

Apr. 26

Where

Gonzales Tex. 1862.

By whom

Lt. Stell.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams.

To what time

Dec. 31

1862.

Valuation of horse, \$50.00, equipments, \$40.00

Remarks Absent with leave.

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Stell's Coy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B,
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Stell by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Bat-
talion and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Captain

'Confederate.'

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Abner Grant
1st Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

Mo. & Apr. 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Apr. 26 1862.

Where

Sanzales, Tex.

By whom

Lt. Stille

Period

2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. J. B. Adams.

To what time

Feb. 28, 1863.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stille's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, East and West, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion Texas Infantry.
Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

Book mark:

Elgin B. Black

(Confederate.)

A. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Avant
1st Corp'l, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1862,

Enlisted:

When Apr. 26, 1862

Where Honzales Texas.

By whom Lt. Steel

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Feb. 28, 1863,

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,[†]

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry

and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.

Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, were organized prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st

of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in January, 1864, and attached to Company A of the 1st

of the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been

Timmons' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1864.

Elgin H. Blacklock

Copyist

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Abner Avant

Pol, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

10 May 14, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Apr 26, 1864.

Where

Gonzales, Tex

By whom

Lt. Steel

Period

3 yrs

First paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1864

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Re-enlisted from Desertion, Detailed let cover

This company was known at various times as Captain Steel's Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmones' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Albrosby

Captain

MAY 20.

50725352

1912.

Brownsville Texas 10
wait on a wounded man

Confederate.

A. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Abner Avant
Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 26, 1862.

Where Honzales, Tex.

By whom Lieut. Steel.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid: Maj. Avant.

By whom Maj. Avant.

To what time Oct. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Steel's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Independent Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Edwin B. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Abner A. A. A. A.
1st Sergt, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1. & Oct. 1, 1864

Enlisted:

When Apr. 26, 1862

Where Gonzales, Tex.

By whom W. L. Sill.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid: Capt. A. A. A.

By whom Capt. A. A. A.

To what time Feb. 29, 1864.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks Promoted from the ranks 1st Sergt. September 20, 1864.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Edwin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

A

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.

Waul's Legion.

Abner Avant
Sergt, Co. B, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.
Residence *Texas County*
Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of rolls

58

(6308)

C. E. McLaughlin

Copyist.

Alfred
Com
1 21

no 21

The Continental State

To His Honor

The Commutation of which was a
great sum for the year 1811 until
the 21st of December 1811. inclusive
being nineteen days at 50 cents per day
per day

It is hereby stated that the same account is correct
and that the commutation was made by the
order of the court and was made for the purpose of
its being immediately paid to the parties
in kind

Teste, J. C. C.
J. C. C.

Received at the office of the court on the 21st day
of December 1811 of Capt. J. C. C.
the sum of \$100.00 in full of the above
account.

125
Arant Pleasant

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725548	20
2	5624	21
3	5722	22
4	5811	23
5	5897	24
6	5982	25
7	6067	26
8	6150	27
9	6222	28
10	6290	29
11	6357	30
12	7174	31
13	4425 8328	32
14	51762878	33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 1

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Company A

Det. { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *23* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June 30*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Entered into service:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Last paid:

By whom *No Pay*

To what time , 186*2*

Valuation of horse, \$*250*⁰⁰; equipments, \$*30*⁰⁰

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 1 and 2, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copies

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pleasant Waul
Pot, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 8 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 8

1862

Where

Longview

By whom

B. F. Weeks

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Left sick at Clarksville

Returned Aug 24 to report as soon as possible

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pleasant Pleasant

Pvt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept to Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Pleasant Mount
Port, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*3*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Udams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., East and West, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Hunt
Priv., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & Apr.*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. W. B. Adams*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1863

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. A. Hunt
Det., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 5*, 1863

Where *Georgia*

By whom *S. J. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. R. B. Caldwell*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1864

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *On extra duty*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*

Waul's Legion

Co. C, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 186*7*.

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 186*7*.

Where *Georgia*

By whom *S. L. Waul*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *June 30*, 186*7*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks *has appeared in Column of Names*

Present as Pleasant doan's

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. L. Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Relevant
Relevant, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *10 May*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Georgia*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *Thru year when war*

Last paid:

By whom *May 1862*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Hook mark:

(Confederate.)

A **Waul's Legion. | Texas.**

P. Uvant

Or, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*4*

Where *Gonzales River*

By whom *Capt. Wheeler*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *May. Uvant*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 2d Div. and 2d Div., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. F. Hester

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Grant

Art, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1864

Where *Shreveport La*

By whom *Capt J. H. Hunt*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Hunt*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1864

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, and were attached in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William Waul
Age *25* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.

It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Check mark:

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Waul's Legion, Co. *C*, *Waul's Legion*.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *June*, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick on route

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. O. Love

A

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

P. A. A. A.

Put, Co. C, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Gonzales County
Texas.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of rolls:

58

(6894)

C. E. McLaughlin

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

A | Willis Battle | Gen.

Pleasant Avant
Pvt Geo. Le Willis Battle

Appears on a register of Gen. Lee

1st Mississippi C. S. A. Hospital,
Jackson, Mississippi.

Complaint F'eb'ris Continua

Admitted July 19 1864.

Returned to duty July 28 1864.

Deserted 186 .

Discharged from service 186 .

Sent to General Hospital 186 .

Transferred 186 .

Furloughed 186 .

Died 186 .

Remarks:

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

No. 2369

Confed. Arch., Ch. 6, File No. 208, page 76.

Stunk

Avant, A.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wills' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private 1 Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Avant, Abner

137
Awalt J. C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS

1 5773 44483

2 734560

3 4636

4 4709

5 4774

6 4834

7 4801

8 7703

9 44275015

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf
9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Waul

{ Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30

, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Oct 18

Where

Galveston

, 1861.

By whom

Capt Cameron

Mastered into service:

When Re-listed term extended, 186

Where for war

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

Capt McKen

To what time

Apr 24

, 1862

Remarks: brunt paid.

This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 8th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry, were organized as the Artillery Battalion and detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Waul

2nd, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18

, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt McKen

To what time

Apr 24, 186

Present or absent.

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain William's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-

mean's Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was reorganized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The rest of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Bliss, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Waul

Not

, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18

, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 186

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
William's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Reg-
iment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-
mons' Texas Legion.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to re-join the Cavalry Battalion in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
H, 2d Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

L. N. Martin

Copyist.

Confederate.

U

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Waul

Plt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Casneron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain William's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Waul
3d Corp., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 1, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt. Burnison

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Appointed 3d Corp. Feb 24/63.

*This company was known at various times as Captain William's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

L. N. Martin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. C. Waul
3d Lt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Grisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Jackson's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

11
Capt. C. C. Waul

{ Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appearance on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity Waco, Tex.

Married or single Single

County of residence Freestone

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 5, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Awall
1st Lt., Co. H.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *July*, 186*2*
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

, 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:
Sick 8

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(144)

H. A. Lowry

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. E. Smith
Capt., Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July -*, 186*3*

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

84

(6896)

L. E. Smith

Correct.

27

Uwatt J. G.
Capt., Co. C 2nd Batt. Pa. Arty.
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Dep. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Amnesty Sheet

Appointment

Extracts

Death or Effects

Assertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

...

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. C. Swalt

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 8 1863.
To ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *A. C. Swalt* a *corporal* of *Co. C. 10th* Reg't *Wash. 14 Legion*
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

A. C. Swalt

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *8* day of July, 1863.

John W. Pryor Reg't *Ohio* Vols,
Mej AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Babser, Jacob

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilson's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Balzer, Jacob.

739
Babzer. H

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50738422	2	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Baber

Re, Co B,

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

Nov.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. B. S. S. S.

130
Backer W. I.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Corporal

CARD NUMBERS

1	50728824	Exchanged Both CSA
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

131
Bacon, Robert

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

CARD NUMBERS.

44166306

1	2
2	3
3	4
4	5
5	6
6	7
7	8
8	9
9	10
10	11
11	12
12	13
13	14
14	15
15	16
16	17
17	18
18	19
19	20

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 2

✓ BOOK MARK: _____

✓ See also _____

(Confederate.)

B

Texas

Robert Buean
Pvt. Co. B. Abell's Texas Legion

Appears on a

Register

of Paroled Confederate Soldiers for the month of
June, 1865, by Maj. Ross Wilkinson, A. D. C.
and Provost Marshal, 16th A. C.

Date

June 1

Roll dated

not dated.

Individual paroles on file for the men whose names are borne
on this roll show them paroled at Montgomery, Ala. — A. G. 1869287.

Number of rolls:

2

(6206)

H. H. King

Copyist.

181

Robert Bacon

B. Hall's Time Log in

June 1/65

181
Headquarters 16th Army Corps,

OFFICE PROVOST MARSHAL,

MONTGOMERY, ALA., June 1st 1865.

I, the undersigned

Robert Bacon
Pvt. C. B. Hall's Texas Legion

DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR that I will not bear arms against the United States of America, or give any information, or do any military duty whatever, until regularly exchanged as a prisoner of war.

Robert Bacon

DESCRIPTION

Height, 5 feet, 9 inches. Hair, Dark Eyes, Grey
Complexion, Fair

I certify that the above parole was given by me on the date above given, and the above named Robert Bacon will not be disturbed by United States authorities so long as he observes the conditions of his parole, and the laws and regulations in force where he resides.

BY ORDER OF MAJOR GENERAL A. J. SMITH.

J. A. Sexton

Capt. 78d Ill. Inf., and Asst. Provost Marshal.

Bade. William

Co. E., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731061	20
2	1702	21
3	1349	22
4	1471	23
5	1559	24
6	1710	25
7	47254059	26
8	528476	27
9	061471	28
10	052487	29
11	45697687	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Orin Bader

Put. { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *28* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr. 4 to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *June 13*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. R. Voigt*

Mustered into service:

When *June 13*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. Voigt*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time _____, 186*2*.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company O, 1st Infantry Bat. Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Muel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(1862)

W. H. Waul

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. H. de
Put., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:
When *July 2 Aug*, 1862

Where *June 13*, 1862.

By whom *Capt. Waul Trs*
Period *Capt. Robt Voigt*

Last paid:
By whom *Pay due from Librarian*

To what time
Present or absent *Not stated*, 1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., C. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 2, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. H. de

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

13

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm Bader

Out, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept 10 Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 13, 1861.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. R. Voigt

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mox. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

13 | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm Wade
Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 13, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Voigt

Period was

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick
sent to Hospital (long)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 29

50731-71

1912.

from Coldwater
Nov. 7 1862 by order
of Dr Randle.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm Bode

Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 13, 1862.

Where

Scamp Waul

By whom

Capt. Vaigh

Period

was

Lost paid :

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

mo Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent

r absent. Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark :

W. J. Harrison Copyright

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. B. Wade

Put , Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb., 1864

Enlisted:

When June 11, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Vaught

Period 3 yrs at the war

Cost paid:

By whom H. B. Adams & Co.

To what time Apr 30, 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Taken prisoner
at Vicksburg City July 14, 1863.

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Vaught's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
at a time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. B. Wade
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B | Texas Legion | Texas

William Bade
Pvt. Co. C. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City

When captured

July 15

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

25; sheet 3

Witnessed by
(666)

B. J. Drennon

Copyist.

B (Confederate.)
Wm. * Legion Texas
Sotto Blade
Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.
Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured

Where captured

Remarks:

Yazoo City, 1863

Number of roll:
By sheet 1
(400)

Russell
Approved

(Confederate.)

B

Wm. ^{*}Bado,
Pvt. Co. H, Wall's Tex Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured

July 14, 1863.

Received

Aug. 3, 1863.

Discharged

Aug. 13, 1863.

Remarks:

Camp Morton Ind.

Number of roll:

1013 sheet

2 M. Leonard

(000b)

Copyist

B 1 (Confederate.)

For

William R. Rade
Ort. Cr. C. Halls Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863,
by order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro.
Mar. Gen., Dept of the Mo., under instructions
from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863.

Where captured

Gayoso City, Miss

When captured

July 14

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

Sheet 1

L. E. Fehl

Copyist.

B (Confederate.)
Charles D. Hays Jr.

William H. Hays
Capt. Chas. D. Hays Jr. ushigen

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War
at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug 11, 1863.

Where captured 7000 tally

When captured July 11, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.: Released on both
Feb 2 1865

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 135

(639) C. S. W. L. Hays Jr.
Copyist.

22.
41. (100) 100. 100.

United States of America.

Wm Bode

I, William Bode of the County of Waller State of Texas do solemnly swear, in presence of Almighty God, that I will henceforth faithfully support, protect, and defend the Constitution of the United States, and the Union of the States thereunder; and that I will, in like manner, abide by and faithfully support all acts of Congress passed during the existing rebellion with reference to slaves, so long and so far as not repealed, modified, or held void by Congress, or by decision of the Supreme Court; and that I will, in like manner, abide by and faithfully support all proclamations of the President made during the existing rebellion having reference to slaves, so long and so far as not modified or declared void by decision of the Supreme Court: So help me God.

Wilhelm Bode

Subscribed and sworn to before me, at Waller this 24 day of February A. D. 1867.

The above-named has light complexion, and is 5 feet 9 inches high.

John Smith Notary Public
Brown hair, and Hazel eyes;

✓
Badger B.

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	58726448	20	
2	6556	21	
3	6666	22	
4	6769	23	
5	6868	24	
6	6950	25	
7	7083	26	
8	7216	27	
9	737313	28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein...D...

Number of personal papers herein...D...

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
_____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *23* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *June 30*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Entered into service:

When _____, 1862.

Where _____

By whom _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks: *Twenty paid*

*Many of the members this company were re-called men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 9th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

(Confederate.)

13

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. Bader

On Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first Muster Roll, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Bogalusa

By whom Capt. J. Brown

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
_____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 1862.

Where *Corral*

By whom *Sgt. J. H. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Sgt. J. H. Brown*

To what time *May 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks *Detained in Hospital Steward
by order of Major General*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Muel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

13.3.1862
for Co. D, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan'y 1st, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 14, 1862.

Where Gonzales

By whom Capt J. D. Brown

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt R. K. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Details as Hospital Steward
by order of Dr. H. H. H. H. H. H.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 22

50726709

1912.

Langem Sept 17, 1862

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. D, {

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

186

Enlisted:

When

Where

186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Enlisted in the
Waul's Texas Legion, April 19, 1863

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., East and West, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. M. Waul

Copyist.

59726858

1612.

Descriptive list fur.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Rich Taylor*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *March 14*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales, Tex*

By whom *Capt J. D. Brown*

Period *3 years & the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186 .

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Captured & killed by the
enemy at Anola Miss June 17/62*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 20

50727550

CC

11

Descriptive List furnished.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

....., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 186

Enlisted:

When 186

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

.....
.....
.....

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. B. Baker
Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *23* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity *Georgia*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Conjacks*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—H. & P. 72476.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Bader

Per, Co. *D*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Hospital Dept.

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

Basget Branch
Priv. Co. D. 11th Ill. Batt. Arty. Regt.
Tex.
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Medical Cards
Survival Records
Certificate of Dis. for Discharge
M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Exchange Certificates
Statement Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Dep. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Mortality Sheet
Account
Contract
Pay or Efforts
Discharge
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

Parole

Grand, Sadger

Dr D. Miller, Batt

Halls Legion

Date and place

at gunn

Bado, William

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Johnson's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private . Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Bade, William

Baiker, Rudolph

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the battle of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's Confederate Cavalry. The 1st part of the Artillery Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated to form Simmons' Regt Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Boehr.

R

Baehr, Rudolf

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry (1st) was also known as Waul's Texas Legion. It was later known as Steele's Confederate Cavalry. In 1864 part of the legion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Regiments were consolidated in 1864 to form the 1st Regt Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Boehr, R.

127
Baggs, A. L.
Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steele's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Cannon's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Boggs, A. L.

7
Bailey, L. G. Jr.
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	38734375	20
2	3735	21
3	3839	22
4	3934	23
5	4067	24
6	4180	25
7	4282	26
8	8267	27
9	8587	28
10	8897	29
11	4428 0171	30
12	49546878	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf.
" " 12 Tex Inf.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. G. M. Bradley
Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age *37* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1893,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for enlistment June 20, 1862.

Enrolled:

When March 1, 1862.

Where Hamilton.

By whom L. D. Bradley.

Mustered into service:

When March 1, 1862.

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. J. M.

To what time March 20, 1862.

Remarks: Enlisted in Waul's Legion.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Micol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. M. Pugh

Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

10 (May) 1862

Enlisted:

When

1862

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Remarks:

at 1000
at 1000
at 1000

This company was known at various times as Captain Pugh's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company M, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: , 1867.

When

Where , 1867.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 1867.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. Z. actua
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. M. Waul

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for November 1862.

Enlisted:

When March 3, 1862.

Where Hempstead

By whom S. J. Waul

Period 2 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time October 1, 1864.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 14, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. H. Waul
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Feb. 1, 1863.

Where Memphis, Tenn.

By whom S. J. Jackson

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. W. H. Waul

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: *Jan 1st*, 186*4*

When

Where *Waul's Legion*, 186*4*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period *Jan 1st to Feb 1st*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *Feb 1st*

Present or absent *absent*, 186*4*

Remarks: *absent from service*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark;

W. W. Jackson

Copyright.

MAY 29

50734282

1912.

9. Norton Co. Tex.

(Confederate.)

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Bagley

Co. J.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Bagley

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B
T. G. W. Bagley

PT, Co. *B*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

about 100

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. S. S.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. H. Bailey

Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

B. J. S. Sinner

03

Appears on a

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Paroled at Marine Hospital, Vicksburg, Miss.,
July 17, 1863.

When captured _____, 1863.
Remarks _____

Remarks: *Abolished by R. Co. 11. P. 1861*
23 Reg. Inf. 1861

(Confederate.) 3rd?

B. Halliday

1st G. B. Halliday

Col. G. B. Halliday

Appears on a List
of sick and wounded transferred from Hospital
No. 1, Vicksburg, Miss., to Mobile, Ala.

List dated 2nd Oct., 186

Remarks:

Hospital roll:

2

L. M. C.

Copyist.

Bayley J. G.

Co. B

2nd Reg't 1st Maine Cavalry

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

M. Charges

Prescriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Statement Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Quaranty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Interment

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Property

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. H. Bayley
Co. B. 2nd Bat Maine
Texas Legion

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 17 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J. G. Bayley a Private of Co. B 25th Regt Maine Vols in
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. G. Bayley

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 17 day of July, 1863.

Wm. Davis Adj. Gen. 25th Regt Maine Vols,
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Baird W. A.

Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	4429-1547	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

13

Texas.

W. A. Bann

Priv. Co. 2. 7th. Tex. Cav.

Residence ~~Comptrolr Co. Enk~~

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of furloughed and detailed men, Confederate States
Army, commanded by , surrendered
at New Orleans, La., by General E. K. Smith,
C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A.,
May 26, 1865, and paroled at Shreveport, La.,
June 16, 1865.

Roll dated Shreveport, La., June 16, 1865.

Number of roll:

128

(639b)

E. J. L. H. H. H.

Copyist.

(4.)
Bairfield, W. C.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Barfield, W. C.

141
Baker Albert

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073.5606	20
2	5687	21
3	5764	22
4	5843	23
5	5907	24
6	7184	25
7	14420/3040	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also

13

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Albert Baker

1st Lt. { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*
Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated July 19, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 9, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain [illegible] Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and [illegible] R. of Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The [illegible] were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Battalion upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to [illegible] West by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Artn., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Stearns

Captain.

(Confederate.)

19 Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Albert Lester

1st, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 19 to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *June 10*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. S. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay*

To what time *no bounty* 1862

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

19 | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Alb Baker

1st, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Round Top

By whom J. D. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Beaumont

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. Neill, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson
(1862)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. M. Baker

1st, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov + Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Rolland Jop*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B
A. W. Baker

priv, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1863.

Where *Round Top*

By whom *G. A. Caddwater*

Period *3 years*

First paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks *Absent Sick in hosp'l near
Schneider's Bluff. Leave Feb. 15. 1863*

This company was successively designated as Captain
Baker's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The
company were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regi-
ment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was
organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. H. Baker

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 18, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom Capt. Ledbetter

Period 3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Grisham

At what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Baker's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized, partly, of re-estimated men who had formerly served in the 1st (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Brown

Reported.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. W. Lower,
Capt., Co. E

2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 186*3*.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

84

(6898)

Thacker

Opposit.

Baker A. H.

Pvt., Co. E 2nd Battle Va. Regt. 2nd Va. Regt.

(Confederate.)

Inlosures.

Med Cards

Serial Records

Repts. of Dis. for Discharge

M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Statement Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Medical Sheet

Engagement

Contract

Death or Effects

Section

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

A. W. Baker

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *J. M. Butler* a *Private* of Co. *E* 2nd *Batt* *Pauls* *Lojin*
Vols, C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.
J. M. Butler *Prz* *May* *Chin* Vols,
Reg't _____
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

142

Baker, A. W.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Johnson's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Baker, Albert

Baker, C. H.

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

2 Lieutenant / Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Baker, Charles

144
* Baker, Charles

Co. ... 3rd Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

2 Lieutenant 1 Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728890	20
2	8968	21
3	9148	22
4	9166	23
5	9231	24
6	730806	25
7	6850	26
8	7066	27
9	7286	28
10	723488	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. L. Baker

2 Lt. } Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Apr 33 } Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*
Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment to June 30, 1862*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

May 14, 1861.
Camp Herbert
at Carroll.

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 14, 1861.
Camp Herbert
at Carroll.

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Boonville
But no pay. 1861.

Remarks *Elected a Capt June 1862.*
Paymaster. Bids to this date.

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

John C. Harris

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. H. Baker

Company B, Co. B, | Light Artillery,
Appears on | Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check over:

1862.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. R. Dikin

Adjutant, Co. B, } Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept 1 Oct

1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

Sept 11

1862.

By whom

Camp Gilbert

Period

Sept 11 Oct

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Dikin

To what time

Sept 11

1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Sign full name in the Co.

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

R. D. Timmons

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. H. Baker

1st Lieut, Co. B, { Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 14, 1862.

Where

Camp Herbert

By whom

J. A. Harvill

Period

3 yrs or war.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent

Remarks: Died Nov 21, 1862, Tippah
Ford, Abbeville, Miss

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

J. Morris

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Price
2nd Regt., { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.

Age *33* years.

Appears on a

Mustering Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Nativity

Ohio

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Harris

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company O, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1892) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

J. H. Harris

(160)

Copyist.

13

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Charles Baker

2 Lt. Co. G, Inf, Waul's Legion

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of June, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Absent

Station

Remarks: With leave.

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

1862

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to them were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, 1862 and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. V. Love

(Confederate.)

13 Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. H. Baker
1st Lt., Co. D, 1st Regt., Waul's Legion.

Appears on
Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

all present

Station

Remarks: Sent back on special duty.

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. C. Love

(Confederate.)

13 Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. H. Butler
1st Lt., Co. B, 1st Regt., Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present
Station Vicksburg

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

15 Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. H. Waul
Lieut. Col. Waul, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Confederate.

131 Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Chas. Baker.

1st Co. 1st Inf. Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated Camp Waul near
Brenham Tx. June 30, 1862.

Date of appointment June 5, 1862.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was then known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W.C. Jeffery

(448)

Copyright.

Return of clothing
and personal property
of the quarter 1862
J. H. Baker
Nov 30/62

Received from Cold Water Mill Oct 30
of Capt H B Adams a qm of the
following Clothing Camp & Garrison Equipage

50	Cap's
50	Socks
50	Pants
50	Drawers
50	Shirts

C. H. Baker Jr. Comd'g Co B
1st Regt. N. Y. Inf.

Signed Duplicate

145
Baker, E.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Baker, J.

✓ 146
Baker. Elijah

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	30727023	20
2	8000	21
3	8099	22
4	8640	23
5	8217	24
6	8331	25
7	8433	26
8	8526	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate

P

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Elijah Baker

Co, Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.*

Age *18* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio*

Jan 20, 186*2*

Muster-in to date *Jan 20*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *Jan 4*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *W. H. Kelley*

Mustered into service:

When *Jan 20*, 186*2*

Where *Near S. Antonio*

By whom *Lt. T. Macdon*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *Jan 20*, 186*2*

Valuation of horse, *\$20* 100; equipments, *\$20* 100

Signature *E. Baker*

Remarks:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Elijah Baker
Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y 20 to Feb'y 28*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When

Where *4th Army*, 186*2*

By whom *Wm. H. Kelley*

Period *12 mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent *Present*, 186

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry battalion and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. A. Scott

Copy file.

CONFEDERATE.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. Parker

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Must June*

1862

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Sam H Gonzales

186

Capt Kelby

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Sam Do S. Antonio

186

H. Macklin

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Paid No pay

186

Valuation of horse, \$80 100; equipments, \$15 100

Remarks: *County Rd*

This company was known at various times as Captain Parker's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in Mar. 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. Har, Scott

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Elijah Baker

*Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.**

Age *17* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 10, 1862.

Nativity *Arkansas*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Gonzales*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Bliss, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734274.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey
Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Elijah Baker.
1st Co. F. { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Jan'y 20

, 186

Where

Gonzales.

By whom

E. W. Kelley,

Period

Last paid:

By whom

Comby Paid.

To what time

, 186

Present or absent.

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. Har, Scott

D Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Elijah Baker
Capt, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept + Oct*

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Jan'y 20

, 1862.

Where

San Antonio

By whom

Capt Kelly

Period

Last paid:

By whom

H. B. Adams

To what time

Aug 31

, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. B. Adams

(942)

Copy.

O

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Elijah Baker

Art

Co. F,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for

Jan'y 1 Feb'y

186*0*

Enlisted:

When

20 Jan'y

186*2*

Where

San Antonio

By whom

St. Machin

Period

3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom

H. B. Adams

To what time

1st Dec

186*6*

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelly's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Fort. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Hardcott

Copy 114.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph B. ...
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Feb 28 to May 1st, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Jan 20, 1864

Where

San Antonio

By whom

James M. ...

Period

3 years war

Last paid:

By whom

H. ...

To what time

Apr 30, 1864.

Present or absent.

Absent

Remarks:

*Enlisted at San Antonio with
James M. ... in Texas.*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was reorganized in October, 1864, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Braz. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. B. ...

Wauls Legion
(CONFEDERATE).

E. H. Baker,

Pvt Wauls's Legion.

Name appears on a

LIST OF PRISONERS OF WAR
surrendered and paroled at Victoria,
Texas, prior to Aug. 8, 1865.

Residence Gonzales Co. Tex.

Number of roll: 4

DAVENPORT

Copyist.

1017
Baker F

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729345	20
2	9950	21
3	9648	22
4	9647	23
5	737935	24
6	8171	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein D

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Baker

Put.

{ Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 33 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 21, 1861.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Mustered into service:

When June 21, 1861.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Last paid:

By whom

On what time, 1861.

Remarks: Recd Bounty but no pay.

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry
Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of
men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas
Infantry and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas
Infantry. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Reg-
iment, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Wilks' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ur-
ged in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Edgers, Dist. of Tex.,
and Art., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons'

James Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

13. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Baker

Lat., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *33* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 10, 186*2*.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Independence*

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

Irish Stewart

(186)

Copyist

Confederate.

13

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Baker

Priv., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 21, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent sick.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Steel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(102)

J. S. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Baker

Prvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 4 Oct. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 21

, 1862.

Where

Brenham.

By whom

Capt. Bolling

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Died Sept. 9, 1862

Pay due as private from Aug. 31.

This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

John Stewart

(Confederate.)

B Waul's Legion. Texas.

Baker

Det. Co. A, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 93, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Hagg

Confederate
Waul's Legion. Texas.

E. Baker
1st Co.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

1867.

for the month of *Sept*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Sterling Dec 17
1st Co. Before action

Extra or Daily Duty:

Anted for:

cavalry, artillery and in-
fer authority given to
March & 1867. It was
tion of a cavalry
each of two com-
east of the
Waul's Legion. Some
command
were or
company
command
last
company
list
A to
of Tex.
Timmons

MAY 23
50738

by

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B

E. Baker
Capt, Co. A.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Aug. 17*, 1862.

Place *Sterling, Tex*

Remarks *not before record
for died.*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Adj. Gen. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rorby

Copy

1748

Baker George C

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072	7356	2
2		7451	3
3		7535	4
4		7642	5
5		7723	6
6		7782	7
7		7715	8
8		7837	9
9			10
10			11
11			12
12			13
13			14
14			15
15			16
16			17
17			18
18			19
19			20

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

George C. Baker

Put { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 3, 1862.

Where Richmond

by whom Sullivan

Entered into service:

When May 3, 1862.

Where Richmond

by whom Sullivan

Not paid:

by whom Bounty but no pay Recd

at what time, 1862.

Value of horse, \$140 100; equipments, \$35 100

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Bat-
Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly
in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two com-
panies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
leaving of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1862 into Muel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
E, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Aris, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Tamm's
2nd Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Baker

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

George C. Baker

....., Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1 Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 1862.

Where *Richmond*.

By whom *Sullivan*.

Period *3 years or the war*.

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*.

To what time....., 1862.

Present or absent *Not stated*.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. A. Roach

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

George C. Butler
Co. E, Cavalry Battalion
Waul's Legion.

Appears on , Co. E,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
 ization named above

Company Muster
of the organization named above,
July 1
ted:

Ballot:

Wood

Where

By whom

Period

Last Paid:

By whom

To what time

Approved

Remarks:

Count

Not plates

[illegible]

Chas

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

George C. Baker

Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1 Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 3, 1862

Where Richmond

By whom Sullivan

Period Three years or the War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams,

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

E. A. Booth

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Geo. C. Baker,

Out,

{ Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan. 1 Feb.

, 1863.

Enrolled:

When

May 3

, 1862.

Where

Richmond

By whom

Sullivan

Mustered into service:

When

May 3

, 1862.

Where

Richmond

By whom

Sullivan

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams,

To what time

Dec. 31

, 1862.

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 86th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Roach.

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Geo. C. Baker.

Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 29 to May 14, 1864.*

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond, Tex.*

By whom *Capt. Sullivan,*

Period *3 yrs or war.*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Asant*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks: *Present Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Bash.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. C. Baker

Pat, Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When

May 3, 186*2*.

Where

Richmond

By whom

Capt. Sullivan

Period

4 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Ament

To what time

Feb 28

, 186*4*.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Detailed as Asst Batta

Forge Master Mar 1/64

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank Bank:

E. B. Bouch

Copy to

✓ MAY 23

50727782

1912.

Order; Col. Mellis.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

13
Baker
Regt., Co. E,

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of Aug, 1867.
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

Place _____, 1867.

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick at Camp Waul

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J. V. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

G

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

George C. Baker

Put

{ Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Terebounn P. La,

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Fort Bend,

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company K, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Artn., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

EH Baker

Copyist

149
Baker, J. O.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Baker, J. O.

Baker, J. P.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731381	21
2	2743	22
3	3846	23
4	3961	24
5	14075	25
6	11188	26
7	4286	27
8	8585	28
9	8899	29
10	170546879	30
11	44280176	31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. S. Waul

Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 24 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity Ala.

Married or single Married

County of residence Franklin

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—H. & P. 75474.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. D. Bradley

{ Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment* June 1, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Field*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Mastered into service:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Field*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Last paid:

By whom

At what time *June 1*, 1862.

Remarks: *Waul's Legion but no pay.*

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

M. M. Z. Fisher
Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Waul

*Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Aug 21, 1863*

Enlisted:

When

May 8, 186

Where

Waul's Field

By whom

Capt. Bradley

Period

2 years

Last paid:

By whom

Pay from

To what time

Oct 1863, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862.

Where Springfield.

By whom Capt. Timothy.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. H. Adams.

To what time Aug. 1, 1865.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: 1st Regt. Tex. Inf.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Waul
Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. 3 Dec.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 8, 1862.

Where

Waul's field

By whom

Capt. Bradley

Period

2 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Oct. 31, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company W, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

M. M. G. G. G.
Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. S. R. ...
Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1, 1863.

Enlisted:
When May 1, 1862.

Where Springfield

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 2 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 1, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain ...
Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Com-
pany I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Steel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. S. Paul, Jr.

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1, 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. Paul

Period 2 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Paul

To what time Sept. 30, 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: absent on account

of wounds and sickness

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 29

50734286

1912.

May. In Providence
County.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Baker

Co A, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent List

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. C. Dineen

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. P. Baker

Regt. Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1863.

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

(Confederate.)

Texas

B Halliday

J. C. Baker

Det. Co. B. Halliday

Appears on a

List

of sick and wounded transferred from Hospital
No. 1, Vicksburg, Miss., to Mobile, Ala.

List dated

Oct 1st

186

Remarks:

Hospital roll:

2

J. M. Lee

(0000)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

13
J. P. Barber
Pvt. Co. B 2 Bat. Wm. L. P. Co.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Vicksburg, Miss., July 17, 1863.

Paroled at Marine Hospital, Vicksburg, Miss., July 17, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 11, 1863.

Remarks: Paroled by Lt. Col. W. P. Davis
23 Reg. Ind. Vol.

Number of roll:

110

(6393)

C. W. Gray

Copyright.

Baker J. P.
2nd Batt Reg't
Haul's 7th Reg't
(Confederate.)
/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Den. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Duty

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

Daker J. P.

Priv., Co. B 2nd Batta *Haul's Reg't*

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Den. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contract

Death or Effects

Dissection

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Pay

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

122117

J. P. Parker
Co. B. 2nd Bat Wauds
Texas Legion

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 17 1863.

To ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *J. P. Baker*..... a *Private* of Co. *H. 2nd Texas Cavalry*
Vol., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Given Under
my Sign

J. P. Baker

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 17 day of July, 1863.

Wm. L. Davis *Notary* Reg't *Dr. Dana* Vols,

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

151
Baker Philip

Co. E Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	35735608	20
2	3689	21
3	3816	22
4	7758	23
5	8093	24
6	8324	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein D.

Number of personal papers herein D.

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ph. Baker

private } Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated July 19*, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When *June 9*, 1862

Where *Pound Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

No. of miles to rendezvous *210*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company A of Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The company were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Battalion, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

E. Nelson

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Philip Butler

1st Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 19 to Aug 2*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Edinger*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay*

To what time *no bounty*, 1862

Present or absent?

Remarks *Absent without leave since August 1, 1862*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Leebetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B
Phillipp Peter
Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where *Friend John*

By whom *J. D. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay no bounty*

To what time, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: *Deserted Absent without
leave since Aug 1 1862*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Phil Baker

Cpt., Com.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick since enlistment.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Robby

(Confederate.)

B.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Baker

1st, *Co. M*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Stacey *Copyright*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B

Baker
211

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

About enlisted men accounted for:

without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the evacuation of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and became Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Casley

Copyist.

152
Baker, R. B.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Baker, Robert.

Baker Robert

Co. 3, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	507314380	20
2	3742	21
3	3843	22
4	3960	23
5	4074	24
6	4187	25
7	4342	26
8	8004	27
9	8263	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 1 ala Inf

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Age 27 years.

Апреля 08 а

Muster Rollt

of the organization named above.

Roll dated _____

1000-24, 1861

Nativity Cal.

Married or single MarriedCounty of residence San Diego

Remarks: _____

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, May, 1902,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—H. & P. 79474.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 27 years.
Appears on

Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enrolled: June 20 1862.

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 16, 1862, from Company L, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 2d Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copy.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Robert Waul

Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to Aug. 21, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862

Where *Winfield*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *7 days*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay Dept.*

To what time *indicated*, 1862

Present or absent *at present*

Remarks: *at present on duty*

for duty

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company M, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Sept 11 1861
Sgt., Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 11, 1861.

Ballisted:

When May 5, 1861

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 1 year

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time interest, 1861

Present or absent absent

Remarks: absent since Dec. 11, 1861

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1861, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. W. Jackson
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Robert Taylor

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1, Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862.

Where Gainesfield

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Taylor's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 1st Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was then known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered to join into Willis' Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Arkansas Battalion was detached from this command and sent back to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Texas Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book work:

M. M. Jackson

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

12. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Spott P. A. Waul

Det., Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 1st, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1st, 1862.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. P. A. Waul

Period 1 year.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. P. A. Waul

To what time Dec. 31st, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Absent since Dec. 31st, 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of T. A. E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

MAY 23.

50734187

1912.

County order of S. & G.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Robert Waul

Sgt., Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January 1st*, 1864.

Balloted:

When

, 186

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

At what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Name dropped from
the Muster Roll*

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and
was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Com-
pany A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
at a time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
tallions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

H. W. Ziehl

Copyist.

MAY 29 1891
50731312

of Col. P. S. ...
Capt on the East Side
of the Miss. River.

B. Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Baker
1st, Co. H, Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to have been transferred to Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Hasty Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Baker

, Co. F,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept

, 1864

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Asia, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. R. Co. Copyist.

B.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Wauls Legion

R. Baker

Co. B. Wauls Legion

Appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing.

for 4th Qr.

1863.

Date of issue Nov 3

1863.

Signature Robert Baker

Remarks: Par. & ex. prisoners

No. 100

Clare

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

B

R. Baker,

Waul's Leg.

Pvt., Co. B, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a weekly

REPORT

of exchanged men sent to their
commands for the week ending Oct.
2, 1863.

Return dated Cahaba, Ala.

Oct. 2,

1863

Remarks:

Besore.

Copyist.

CONFEDERATE

Statement of Service Reference Slip.

Tex. Conns Pensions

(Source of communication.)

Robert Baker

Ala

(Name)

Co. B

2 Battⁿ Hall's Legion

Reg't

Enl'd a Pvt. June 24/62

On muster Feb 29/64

Last Roll - Name

dropped from the muster
roll by order of Colonel
left on East side of Miss
River. no p. H. found.

J. W.
J. H.
J. H.

8. 13. 15

3 21

Waul's Legion Tex

no record.

No later record found.

measured records show that

at 2/63. Robert Baker, Pvt.

Co. B. Waul's Tex. Legion C.S.A.

Made application to be

transferred to Co. G. 1st Regt.

Ala. Vols. giving as reason

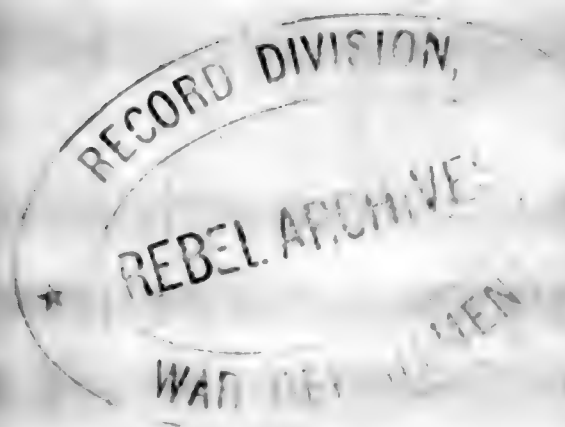
no p. H. found.

(only)

1877
1877-78

Robert Baker

B Wauls Legum



27th 2nd Handicapped

Handicapped

O.D.
233

1877-78

Handicapped

Handicapped
List of names

Camp Point & Exch. S. M. S.
Cathala Ma

Cat

Oct 27/13

I have the honor respectfully to apply
for a transfer from Company B. 1st
Regiment of Cavalry to A. H. Hays Company
of the 1st Regiment of Cavalry for
the following reasons: My Command
being at the West side of the Rio Grande
and the transfer of my command and it
being impossible for me to get to it
without considerable risk.

I am, Sir,

Very Respectfully

Your Obedt Servt

J. Robert Taylor

First Lieut.

I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of the above transfer of Robert
Taylor from the 1st Regiment of Cavalry to the 1st Company of the 1st Regiment of Cavalry.

Approved: J. H. Hays

J. H. Hays

First Lieut.

Approved: J. H. Hays
First Lieut.

154
+
Baker Robert

Co. C., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	41725457	21
2	4658	22
3	4754	23
4	4859	24
5	4957	25
6	5046	26
7	5139	27
8	5232	28
9	5321	29
10	5316	30
11	5408	31
12	788608	32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39
20		40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R B Baker

Pt. 1
Apr 21 '1
Capt. Jno. R. Smith's Spy Company,
attached to Waul's Legion.*
Appears on a

Mustering Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Warb
ington Co June 13 1862.

State Ark

Married or single Single

County of residence Gonzales

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, and April, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & F. 724274.

Rank mark:

Albersty

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Robt Baker

Pvt., Co. B, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 7 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Apr 25, 1862

Gonzales

It Still

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr 25, 1862

Gonzales

It Still

Last paid:

By whom

At what time

Rec'd Bounty but
no pay

1862

Valuation of horse, \$50.00; equipments, \$35.00

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Baker's Company; Captain Still's Company and Company B,
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B of the Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Company B of the Cavalry Battalion March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

Am Crosby

(Confederate.)

B. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. B. Baker
Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug. 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When April 25, 1862

Where Honzales

By whom Lt. Steel

Period

Last paid: No Pay rec'd.

By whom No Pay rec'd.

To what time , 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Edwin H. Blalock Copyist

Confederate.

B. 1 Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. B. Baker
Sgt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 25, 1862.

Where

By whom Gonzales
L. D. Stell.

Period

Not paid:

By whom

At what time

, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Baker's Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

Edwin H. Blalock
Deputy

B. Confederate.
Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. B. Baker
Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above
for

Enrolled: Jan. 7 Feb. 1863
When Apr. 25 1862
Where Gonzales Tex.
By whom L. P. Stell

Mustered into service:
When Apr. 25 1862
Where Gonzales Tex.
By whom L. P. Stell

Last paid:
By whom Capt. Adams
To what time Dec. 31 1862

Valuation of horse, \$150.00; equipments, \$25.00

Remarks:
This company was known at various times as Captain Baker's Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:
Egim H. Blalock
Captain

Confederate.

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. B. Baker

1st Lt.,

Co. B,

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,

for

Mich. Apr., 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Apr. 25

Where

Gonzales, Tex.

1862.

By whom

Lt. Stoll.

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Feb. 28, 1863

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

Sick.

This company was known at various times as Captain Baker's Coy Company; Captain Stoll's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Some were in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry. The Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been an organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Original

(Confederate.)

B. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. B. Baker
Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

B. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. B. Baker
Capt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for July & Aug., 1863.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 25, 1862.

Where Gonzales, Tex.

By whom Lt. Stoll.

Period 2 yrs.

By whom Maj. Paul

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Coy Company; Captain Stoll's Company and Company H,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
disbanded in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
at Austin, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.
Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, U. S. A., appears to have been
a temporary field organization which was composed of companies
from various States and was disbanded about September 6, 1862.

Book mark:

Edwin H. Blalock

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R B Baker

Pl- Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 May 14 1864

Enlisted:

When Apr 25, 1864

Where Gonzales Tex

By whom It J W Stell

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Arant

To what time Dec 31, 1864

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company 11,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
March 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Altrosby

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. F. Baker

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appointed on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1861,

Enlistment:

When

Where *Honzales Tex.*, 1862.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered to the latter Battalion was detached from this command
in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2nd Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

Edwin C. Blalock

(Confederate.)

B. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. B. Baker

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1864, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 21, 1862.

Where Gonzales, Tex.

By whom L. H. Steel

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Went

To what time Feb. 27, 1864.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Steel's Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blacklock

1864

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B
R. Baker

Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

D. J. B. Stearns

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

1st Volunteer Legion

1st Volunteer Legion
1st Volunteer Legion
1st Volunteer Legion

Appears on a

Receipt Roll

for commutation of rations while on furlough, received from Major R. V. Bonneau, C. S., at Selma, Ala.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Furlough:

From

Aug. 27

To

Oct. 15

, 186

No. of days

60

, 186

Amount, \$

15.00

Signature

R. V. Bonneau

Remarks:

Book mark:

R. V. Bonneau

(186)

(CONFEDERATE.)

13

Charles Leg. 74

Robert Baker

Co. B, Charles Leg

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

Breckinridge's Division Hospital No. 1,

Landerdale Springs, Miss.,

for

to Aug. 31, 1863.

not dated

Enlisted:

When

May 8, 1862.

Where

Fairfield, Tex.

By whom

Capt. Bradley

Period

3 yrs

Attached to Hospital:

When

June 27, 186

How employed

Patient

Last paid

By whom

at what time

May 1, 1863.

Present or absent^x

Remarks:

Enlarged Sept 2, 1863

Name does not (over)

Book mark:

152-

R. B. Baker

Commutation Return

Sailed ~~Oct~~ 25th 1883

#1425-

For Frederick J. L. Baker

For commutation of rations while in receipt of pay
 and of Dec 1861 to the 1st of Jan 1862

11.25

For commutation of rations while in receipt of pay
 and of Dec 1861 to the 1st of Jan 1862

Le^o Willis Lt Col
 Comdg 13ath

10.3 of Capt A. J. Evans Assistant
 Secy of War

Dec 25 1861
 Comdg of Subsistence
 A. B. Baker

155
Baker R. P.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	57728188	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. O. Baker,

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May + June* 1862

Enrolled: 186

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

186

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

186

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks *Discharged (over)*

This company was known at various times as Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Moseley's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. Harwood

Copyist.

MAY 2 1912

50728188

1912.

disability special order
15. June 6 Bounty Pd,
but being discharged a
few days after Bounty
was deducted on final
statement,



231
 Certificate of Disability
 for Discharge in the
 case of R. P. Butler.
 a private of Capt. Hillyer.
 Co. F. Waul's Legion Cav

Cav Batt^y Hd. Qrs. Waul's Legion
 Camp Waul June 6 1862

Special Orders
 No. 15

I M. The Col. Comdr.
 directs that private R.
 P. Butler of Capt. Hillyer's
 Co. 6th Cav. be discharged
 from service on account
 of disability

By order of
 J. N. Waul
 Col. Comdr.
 H. L. Jones ad

Recd at S. C. August 1862

Army of The Confederate States
Certificate of Disability For Discharge

R. P. Baker a Private of Capt. Thos. H. Kellogg's
Company (1) of Waul's Legion Regiment of Confederate States
The Regiment of Capt. Thos. H. Kellogg, of

sixth day of March 1862, to serve one year
he was born in the State of S. Carolina. Twenty-five
years of age five feet ten inches high light complexion blue
eyes hair and occupation when enlisted a Farmer
During the last two months Baker has been unfit for duty
and has been examined by the Surgeon of
Waul's Legion and pronounced unfit for the Duty
of a soldier because of the disease of the lungs
Station, Camp Waul

Date - June 6th 1862

W. H. Kellogg
Commissionary Company

I certify that I have carefully examined the said Baker a
Private of Capt. E. M. Harwood's Company, and find him incapable
of performing the duties of a soldier because of the disease
of the lungs.

E. Rendell

Discharged this the 6th day of June 1862 at Camp Waul
Texas

L. A. Waul Col. Commanding

Town Round Lake County of Gonzales State of Texas

156
Baker S. F. a

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735207
2	5688
3	5770
4	5844
5	5708
6	44275012
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

19

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. F. A. Baker

apt. { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

dated July 19 1862

joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 9 1862

Where Abund Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. S. Butler

five, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July 19 to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *June 10*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *C. S. Butler*

Period *3 years*

Cost paid:

to whom *no pay*

To what time *no bounty 186*

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Butler's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company R, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The
company were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regi-
ment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
activated in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
and then later to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Legion.

Check mark:

J. Nelson

Copyright.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. F. N. Baker

1st, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 16

, 1862.

Where

Reynolds Fort

By whom

J. A. Ledbetter

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Beaumont

To what time

Aug 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and then as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River, and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. F. A. Baker

priv, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *H. P. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. F. Baker
privt, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 6*, 1863.

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Redbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. W. C. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Redbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Steason

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

10.
A. F. Baker
Capt., Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not taken*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

*Name appears on Duplicate roll
as A. F. Baker*

Number of rolls

84

(5366)

Chas. Smith
Copied.

Baker, S. J. A.

Pvt., Co. E

2nd Battⁿ 4th Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

D. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Dir. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Assault Sheet

Assignment

Assets

Birth or Effects

Carton

Change from Hosp'l

Change from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

L. F. A. Baker

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY ... 9 ... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I S. H. Baker a private of Co. E 2nd Batt Heavy Arty, Tex, Lyon
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

S. H. Baker

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this ... 9 ... day of July, 1863.

John J. May In Reg't Ohio Vols,
May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

756-a

Baker, Valentine

Co B. Waulsley
Legion
(2d Legion)

[Confederate.]

Pvt. | Pvt.

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Baker, Valentine
Co A. C. S. Zouave Battalion
La.

157
Baldwin Henry. S.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	58727362	20
2	7457	21
3	7567	22
4	7647	23
5	7908	24
6	787406	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry S. Baldwin

Put Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 30 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 30, 1862.

Where Brenham

By whom Sullivan

Entered into service:

When June 30, 1862.

Where Brenham

By whom Sullivan

Not paid:

By whom No Bounty & Mofay Red

At what time, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks: * As on roll

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly in (then) Company G, 10th Regiment Texas Cavalry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Not mark:

E. H. B. Smith

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry A. Baldwin,

Put

, Co. E, {

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 30, 1862.

Where Brenham

By whom Sullivan

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay received.

To what time 1862

Present or absent Not stated.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. A. Bouch

Copyist.

(B)

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry S. Baldwin
Capt., Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1 Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

E. H. Smith.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry S. Baldwin

Put { Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. Feb. , 1863.

Enrolled:

When June 30 , 1862

Where Brenham

By whom Sullivan

Mustered into service:

When June 30 , 1862

Where Brenham

By whom Sullivan

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams,

To what time Oct. 31 , 1862.

Remarks Sick in Hospital at Enterprise.

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Mice's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Booth.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry S. Baldwin,

But

Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *30* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Grafton Co. Ky.

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Galveston

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 36th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

E. H. Root.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

1862.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Dnty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Dead

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Texas

Henry S. Baldwin
Priv. A. & Charles D. Ry. Co.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of General Hospital,
at Enterprise, Miss.,
for 1st Feb 23, 1863.
Enlisted: Actual Feb 18 1863
When June 20, 1862.
Where Brenham Texas
By whom Capt Sullivan
Period War

Attached to Hospital:

When
How employed Patient, 186
Last paid
By whom Lieut Ryan
To what time Nov 1, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Book mark

(645)

(CONFEDERATE.)

B

Tran

Henry J. Baldwin
Pvt Co. E. 1st Regt. La.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of French's Division Hospital,
at Enterprise, Miss.,

for *Aug*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 20*, 1862.

Where *Brenham Tex*

By whom *Capt Sullivan*

Period *War*

Attached to Hospital:

When *April 1*, 1863.

How employed *Surgeon*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Burgess*

To what time *July 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Book mark:

G. M. R.

(CONFEDERATE.)

B

Page 4

Henry S. Baldwin
Pvt to Co. Hunt's Leg.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

French's Division Hospital,
Enterprise, Miss.,

for

July

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 20

, 1862

Where

Brenham Tex

By whom

Capt Sullivan

Period

War

Attached to Hospital:

When

April 1

, 1863.

How employed

Nurse

Not paid:

By whom

Capt Burrows

To what time

June 30

, 1863.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

Mark:

Y M R

(CONFEDERATE.)

13

Hault's Legion Texas

Henry S. Baldwin

Regt Co E. Hault's Tex Legion

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of

French's Division Hospital,

at

Enterprise, Miss.

for

Feb 28 to June 30, 1863.

Enlisted:

Dated June 30, 1863

When

Apr 20

, 1862.

Where

Brechan's Tex

By whom

Capt Sullivan

Period

War

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

, 186

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Becker

To what time

Feb 28

, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Book mark:

H. M. Rowe

(CONFEDERATE.)

B. Huntley Co. Texas

Henry S. Baldwin

Butler & Huntley Co.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of
at
for

General Hospital,
Enterprise, Miss.,

May

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 20

, 1864.

Where

Brenham Texas

By whom

Capt. Sullivan

Period

Mar

Attached to Hospital:

When

April 1

How employed

Driver

, 1863.

Last paid

By whom

Henry Theobald

To what time

April 30

, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Mark mark:

W. M. Rouse

(CONFEDERATE.)

B *Hauls by Capt. T. W. W.*

Henry J. Baldwin.
Jul 18 E. Hauls by Capt. T. W. W.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of General Hospital.
at Enterprise, Miss.

for *Apr 17 1863.*
Muster Apr 30 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

June 20 1862.
Brentham Tex
Capt Sullivan
Mar.

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

Patient

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Capt. J. W. W.
Jan 1

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present

Book mark:

1862

Copyist.

15

Wm. S. Baldwin
 Dr. J. E. H. H. H.

Profrat. E. H. Baldwin
appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

General Hospital,
Enterprise, Miss.

6/10/1

1863.

June 20,

Columbus Texas

, 1862.

11

April 1

1868

Thence

Thence

Thence

Present

Present

Present

2nd Row

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

B
Henry S. Baldwin
Pet to E. Hauls Leg
Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of

General Hospital,

at

Enterprise, Miss.,

for

Dated Jan 26, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 20, 1862.

Where

Brenham Texas

By whom

Capt Sullivan

Period

War

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

Patent,

, 1862

Last paid

By whom

Capt. Shropshire

To what time

Nov 1

, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

mark

G. M. Vane

Wing Albatross
1863

A. C. B. B. B. B.

\$ 5.00

paid on March 1863



The Confederate States

To H S Baldwin

To Commutation of Forage while on
Detached Service purchasing Supplies
for 2nd Division Waul Legion from
18th To 27 of September 1862
Ten days at 50^{cts} per day \$5 00

I Certify The above account is correct
That the Commutation was made by
my order and was necessary for the
public Service it being impracticable
to take Rations in kind

A. C. Sessions Maj.
County 2nd Div. Waul Legion
Received of Capt H. S. Baldwin of
Quar. Master Waul Legion the
sum of Five dollars — cents in full
of the above account

H S Baldwin

Duplicate

Balke. C

Co. C. - Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Inf. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	587309114	20
2	1052	21
3	1195	22
4	1343	23
5	1465	24
6	1553	25
7	1701	26
8	7630	27
9	7216	28
10	8194	29
11	8988	30
12	723690	31
13	144274931	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *John Balke, Timmons Reg't Tex Inf*

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

D. Balke

Put, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

dated April 3rd, 1862.

Enrolled:

At Bellville, 1862.

By whom Elliot

Entered into service:

At Houston, 1862.

By whom Drake

Not paid:

By whom

At what time, 1862.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Muel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. Balke
Put, { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4 to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

March 24
Ballville
Elliott

, 1862

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr. 4
Houston
Capt. Drake

, 1862

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

County raised but no pay

, 1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. E. Balke

Priv., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for July & Aug

Enlisted: , 1861

When

Apr 4

, 1861

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. J. M. Drake

Period

was

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from Enlistment

To what time

, 1861

Present or absent

Remarks:

Detained as Cook
to Hd Qrs by Apr. 25 65. 11 July 3.3

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Volgt's Company Volunteers; Captain Volgt's Company and Com-
pany B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

W. J. H. H.

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

13

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Bulke

Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears to be

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 4, 1862.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt. S. M. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks Detailed to Hd Qrs.
as Cook special order July 23/

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. War, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book No. 1:

B Confederate,
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Balke
Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Nov & Dec

Enlisted:
When Apr 4, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake
Period war

Last paid:
By whom Capt Adams
To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Volgt's Company Volunteers; Captain Volgt's Company and Com-
pany B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
at El Paso and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark;

W. Johnson
Copyist.

Confederate
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B
C. Balke
Pvt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Jan & Feb*, 1863

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany E, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
M. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Balke

Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 4*, 1864.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1864.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without*

Order

This company was known at various times as Captain Balke's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

[Signature]

(1864)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. Balke

1st, Co. E

, Waul's Legion

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Detained as Cook, July 24, 1864

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. M. H. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Bailey

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Polke
Capt., Co. E.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug.

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Every day

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to them were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rayby

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

13

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Balke

1st, Co. E,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

any dep't

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Hasty

B

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Pa

C. B. L. K.

Co. 6

Appears on

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of Dec.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

186 J.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st R. Artillery Battalion. In January 1864, the remnant of Company Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Tenth Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. L. Dabbs

, Co. *C*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 186 . *

Residence *Wellsville, Austin*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Independent Texas Infantry.

*List informed: "Rec'd. A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Check mark:

W. L. Jeffery

Copyist.

13 (Confederate.)
1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Christian Walter
2nd, Co. C, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not listed*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

58

(5856)

J. E. Douglas
Capt.

Baker, Christ

Co. *C* 1st *Batt* *Haul's* *Reg't* *Missouri*

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
D. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

L. Balke

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th 11 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Christian Balke of Co. I 1st Regt. Ark. Cav. Legion

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Christ Balke

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John C. Pemberton 1st Regt. Ark. Cav. Vol. Major AND PAROLING OFFICER

Balke, Christian
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Balke, C.

✓ 160
Ballard. J. J.

Co. B. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	38736	376	20
2	3736		21
3	3840		22
4	3955		23
5	4068		24
6	4181		25
7	4283		26
8	7928		27
9	44275128		28
10			29
11			30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf
" " 12 Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. J. Ballard
S. J., Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 44 YEARS.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity Ala.

Married or single Married

County of residence Warren County

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Ballard's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company R. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Com-
pany L. 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in
May, 1882,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant
General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

{ Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *40* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *enrolled to June 20*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Hallard

Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

10 August, 1862

Battled:

When

Mar. 10

, 186

Where

Wichita field

By whom

Capt. Hallard

Period

2 days

Last paid:

By whom

Secy. due from

To what time

undisturbed

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 8d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 16, 1862, from Company L, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., V. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. D. Ballard
Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1st*, 1861.

Enlisted:

When *March 1st*, 1861.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Williams*

To what time *May 23rd*, 1861.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Street's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book marks:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. V. Waul
Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
| Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *November*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *March*, 1862.

Where *Waukegan*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *2 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *Oct 1*, 1864

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion crossed east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Willis' Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Texas and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. V. Waul
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. J. Waul

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1862, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Mar. 11, 1862.

Where Fairfield

by whom Capt. Waul

Period 3 years

Not paid:

by whom Capt. Waul

at what time Dec. 21, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 11, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated as U. S. H. H. H. Dist of Tex., 1st Div. Arty., dated March 11, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. W. Waul

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

D. J. Waul

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

1864

1862

1863

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

B.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Ballard?

1st Lt., Co. F.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

wagon guard

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Hovey

Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. Gallars
But, Co. *B*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 186*3*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

84

(6893)

F. Marion
Coyne

Ballard J. J.

Pvt., Co. B

2nd Batta. Heavy Arty. Reg't
Tex

(Confederate.)

1 Inclosures.

Med Cards

Medical Records

Reports of Dis. for Discharge

M. Charges

Prescriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Dec. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Duty

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. J. Ballard

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *J. G. Ballard* a *private* of Co *B. 2nd Regt. Wm. L. Garrison*
Vol., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Attest

L. D. Brucley Capt.
Co. B. W. T. G.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9th* day of July, 1863.

John D. By
Major

Ohio
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

161

Ballou, Reuben H.
Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steele's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private *Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Bellw, Reuben H.

162

+
Balzer. Jacob.

Co. .3, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private.
CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073 0846	20
2	0055	21
3	0140	22
4	0278	23
5	0218	24
6	0539	25
7	0640	26
8	0768	27
9	4412 7489	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. Waul

{ Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 18 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Camp Waul

July 1st

1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Single

Residence

Waul's

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company; Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, while the other two battalions were sent to the Trans-Mississippi Department, where they were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were sent in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Copy made in the R & P. Office, War Department, in 1864, of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, - R & P. 734574.

Mark:

W. H. Waul

Copyist

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 25 years, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

April 15, 1862.

April 5, 1862.

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

April 5, 1862.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, where they were attached in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copy

77

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. J. Co. Dyer

Age 18 years, Company C, Waul's Legion.*
Appears onCompany Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for April 15 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment of Cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Captain Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions of the company were sent to the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January 1864, the remnant of Company K, 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark:

M. McD. Oster

Copyright

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John C. Waul

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July & Aug

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

April 15

, 1862

Where

Wichita

By whom

Capt. J. M. Gault

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Back work:

Waul's Legion

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Jess. H. Drake
J. H., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 15*, 186

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain *Waul's* Company of Volunteers; Captain *Nathaniel* Company; and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as *Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry*. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into *Steel's Command Texas Cavalry*. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed *Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry*.

Bank mark:

W. W. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of this organization named above,

for *March 22*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When: *April 5*, 1862.

Where: *Waukegan*

By whom: *Capt. J. M. X. rail*

Period

Last paid:

By whom: *Capt. Williams*

To what time: *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent: *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company; Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was then known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were spring in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the Arkansas Battalion Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Arkansas Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Arkansas Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Arkansas Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Arkansas Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Arkansas Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and then, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

_____, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Hite's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Braz. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Miss Dwyer
Wm, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Wool by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. Potter

Copyright.

13 (Confederate.)
1 Battalion, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

Jacob Baber
Capt, Col B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Absent

**Name appears on duplicate as
Jacob Baber*

Number of rolls

83

(6396)

J. E. Douglas

Copyright.

Balzer Jacob
Co. 13 1st Reg't N. Y. Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Cards	Final Statements
Medical Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Statement of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
Medical Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Prescriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Statement Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Account Sheet	Med. Examination
Assignment	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Detention	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

J. Balzer

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, James H. Taylor, of Co. B

Reg't 10th

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

James H. Taylor

20

Reg't

Ohio

Vols.

May

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

✓ 1163
Bamberg, Fred

Co. *B. Waul's Texas Legion.*

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>51730839</i>
2	<i>00510</i>
3	<i>0135</i>
4	<i>0273</i>
5	<i>0414</i>
6	<i>1536</i>
7	<i>0657</i>
8	<i>7656</i>
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
Waul { Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.
Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *June 14*, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

Residence *Texas*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company; Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R & P. 724574.

Check mark:

Waul's Legion

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B
Free
Col, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*
Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Date April 15*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *April*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *J. M. Anderson*

Mustered into service:

When *April*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *J. M. Anderson*

Last paid:

by whom

at what time

, 1862.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company; Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. M. Anderson

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Age *21* years, Company C, Waul's Legion.*
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Waul's Legion*

Enrolled:

When *April*, 186*2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *John H. Waul*, 186*2*

Mustered into service:

When *April*

Where *Houston*

By whom *John H. Waul*, 186*2*

Last paid:

By whom *John H. Waul*

To what time *to pay roll*

Remarks:

186*2*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment of Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to the M Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Fred. H. Waul

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July & Aug

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

April

Where

Houston

, 1862.

By whom

Capt. J. M. Drake

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniels' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniels' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

Copyright.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Frederick Hamburg

Oct, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When April, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. M. Drake

Period war

First paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

At what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Hamburg's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company
Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st In-
fantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
discontinued in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion

Copyright

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent.

Remarks:

*Waul's Texas Legion, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.**

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment of Cavalry, artillery and infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies of two companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery and is attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of the 1st Texas Field Battery and its appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Dec. 2, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John L. ...
... Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

... without place
... since ...
*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K. Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Nathaniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Hite's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B.
J. Bannberg
1st Lt., Co. C.

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

furlough July 20

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rorby

Copyist.

164
Baner, John

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Bauer, John

✓ 165
Bankhead. R. M.

Co B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734289	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 9

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons Reg't Tex Inf*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. M. Waulhead
Det., Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for June 22, 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 22, 1864.

Where Houston

By whom L. H. Wigley

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time 2nd inst. 1864

Present or absent Absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Bansel Theo

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5773	1038	20
2		1299	21
3		7868	22
4			23
5			24
6			25
7			26
8			27
9			28
10			29
11			30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thos Bance

Priv., { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

from April 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

May 28, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. R. Voigt

Entered into service:

When

May 28, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Voigt

Last paid:

By whom

No pay received

To what time

1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mo. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Shes Banes
Put, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *July & Aug*, 1861.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Discharged
Aug. 7, 1862

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Bury

1st, Co. E,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Aug. 7, 1862.

Place ~~Waul~~ Waul

Remarks ~~discharged~~ dischargability

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roney

167
Banss, Theo

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Immens' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Banse, Theo.

Barefield, W. C.
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Corporal*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Barfield, W. C.

Barfield, W. C.

Co. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073448
2	456
3	464
4	4714
5	4781
6	4840
7	4950
8	44275107
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. C. Barfield

Pvt.

{ Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 18 years.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

June 13, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Millican

Mustered into service:

When

June 13, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Millican

Last paid:

By whom

No pay received.

To what time

186

Remarks: *friction of bounty paid. Bounty paid: \$100*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, 2d Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Miles' Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

Copy.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. C. Burfield

Priv.

, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 13, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Cap. Millican

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

No pay recd

To what time

186

Present or absent.

Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmoss's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmoss's Texas Infantry.

mark:

L. N. Martin

Copyist.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. C. Bairfield

Det

Co. C,

2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct

1862

Enlisted:

When

June 19, 1862

Where

Polk Co.

By whom

Capt Millican

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent:

Remarks:

W. C. Bairfield, Nurse

in Hospital

This company was known at various times as Captain Bairfield's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols) Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. Waul was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Bliss, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. V. Martin

Copies.

(Confederate.)

13

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. C. Barfield

Priv., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 13, 1862.

Where Polk Co.

By whom Capt Millican

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

L. N. Martin

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

13
O. C. Burfield

Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan 4 '62

1862

Enlisted:

When

June 13, 1862.

Where

Polk Co.

By whom

Capt. Millican

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

1862.

Present or absent.

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Timmons' Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 6th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Martin

Copies.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. C. Blairfield

4607, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Timmons's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols) Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. C. Burfield

Priv

{ Capt P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 18 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated 186

Nativity

Ala

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Polk

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

(680)

Copyist

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. T. Waul
Capt, Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 9*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

84

(5836)

A. Harris
Capt.

Barefield, N. C.

Pos. Co. O

2nd Batty Paul's J. Legion
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Final Cards
Final Records
Certificate of Dis. for Discharge
M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Statement Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pri. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Mortality Sheet
Statement
Contract
Death or Effects
Disposition
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

M. L. Bainfield

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *W. G. Bairfield* a *Private* of Co. *C 2 Bt* *W. G. L*
Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of
said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military,
police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

W. G. Bairfield

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

9 day of July 1863.

John P. Ry
Regt

John P. Ry
AND PAROLING OFFICER

174
Barfield, W. C.
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wallis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Barfield, W. C.

Baring Lewis

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>58731060</i>	20
2	<i>1200</i>	21
3	<i>1348</i>	22
4	<i>1470</i>	23
5	<i>1588</i>	24
6	<i>1709</i>	25
7	<i>1213284010</i>	26
8	<i>254053</i>	27
9	<i>061459</i>	28
10	<i>052474</i>	29
11	<i>145697678</i>	30
12	<i>44236898</i>	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Lewis Baring

Priv., { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

from April 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 4, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. R. Voigt

Entered into service:

When June 4, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Voigt

Pay paid:

By whom No pay received

At what time, 1862.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., San Antonio and Aris., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Louis Baring

Capt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 4*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul Tex*

By whom *Capt. Robt. Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Government*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., No 22, and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. B. Baring

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Baring

Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept 1 & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 4, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. R Veight

Period was

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H B Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas where they were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Waring
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 4, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Miesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

L. Waring

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Baring
Pvt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *June 4*, 186*2*.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Adams

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. W. Waring
Pvt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb

1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

A. B. Adams & Co.

To what time

Apr. 30

1865.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks

Taken prisoner at Yazoo City July 14, 1863

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

[Signature]
Copied.

(Confederate.)

B

L Baring
Det Co B Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured _____, 186

Where captured Yazoo City

Remarks:

Number of roll:

23 sheet

(0896)

R. W. Hurlburt

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

B | Texas Legion | Texas

L Baring
1st Co. 6th Tex Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City

When captured

July 15

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

about 2

B. J. Russell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Louis Baring,
1st Co. C, Tex. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City

When captured

July 14

, 1863.

Received

Aug. 3

, 1863.

Discharged

Aug. 13

, 1863.

Remarks:

Camp Morton Ind.

Number of roll:

Sheet

2 M. Lemarsh

(1863)

Copyist

(Confederate.)

B
Leaves Barrington
Oct. 25. 3 months to Ligon.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863,
by order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro.
Mar. Gen. Dept. of the Mo., under instructions
from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863.

Where captured *Yazoo City Miss.*

When captured *July 14*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

18; sheet 1

(1000)

L. C. Felt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B Wallis Barrington Tex

Leaves Barrington
Capt. Co. C Wallis Barrington

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug. 14, 1863.

Where captured Yazoo City

When captured July 14, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.: Transferred
for Exchange Feb 26-
1865.

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 135

B. E. M. Laughlin
(639) Copyist.

(Confederate.)

3 1st Texas Cavalry

L. Baring

1st Texas Cavalry

Name appears as signature to a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Camp Morton, Ind., and forwarded to
City Point, Va., via Baltimore, Md., for ex-
change.

Roll dated Headquarters Camp Morton, Ind.,
February 26, 1865.

Where captured

Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured

July 14, 1863

Remarks:

Name appears in col. of names as
Louis Baring

Number of roll:

Sheet 3

(1865)

L. Church

Copyist

172
Baring, Louis

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Baring, Lewis

175
Barkelback, G.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Dimmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Birkelback, George

Barker H. S

Co H, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	58728834	Exchanged Boin C S d
2		
3		
4		
5		
6		
7		
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein 8
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also 7 Tex Cav

775
Barnes. E. P. L

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	57775460	20
2	4661	21
3	4761	22
4	4866	23
5	4945	24
6	5052	25
7	5745	26
8	7238	27
9	737159	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Texas.

Waul's Legion.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862.

Station
Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were reorganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. L. Jr.

Corporal

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

D L Barnes

Ref

Page 32

appears on a

Capt. Jno R. Smith's Spy Company,
attached to Waul's Legion.*

Muste Roll†

of the organisation named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Wash-
ington Co June 13, 1862.

Activity

Ala

Married or single

Married

County of residence

De Witt

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
discontinued in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
San Antonio, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's
1st Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in
1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant
General of Texas.—R. & P. 124274.

Book mark:

Albrosby

(62)

Copy

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. B. B. B.

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 7 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

At what time

Valuation of horse, \$145.00, equipments, \$25.00

Remarks: Due C. S. for Clothing \$38.50

*This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Egin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

P. L. Burnier
Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 Aug. 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 1

Where

Honzales

, 186

By whom

L. H. Stell

Period

Last paid:

By whom

No Pay rec'd.

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks:

Detached service.

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H,
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
H Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Edwin H. Blacklock

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B.
P. L. Barnes

Pat., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 1

Where

Gonzales

, 186

By whom

L. H. Steel

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

Sick.

This company was known at various times as Captain Steel's Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Some were in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. L. Barnes

1st Corp.

Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for Jan. & Feb., 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Gonzales Tex.

By whom Lt. Stell.

Mustered into service:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Gonzales Tex.

By whom Lt. Stell.

Last paid: Capt. Adams

By whom

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$140.00; equipments, \$45.00.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Barnes's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., May, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Egin H. Blacklock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

Mar & Apr, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

First paid:

By whom

At what time

Present or absent

Remarks

absent
absent on extra duty in
This company was known at various times as Captain
Stell's Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B,
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Stell by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
disbanded in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
it was now known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
at the same time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2nd Texas Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Battalion of Cavalry, U. S. A., appears to have been
a cavalry organization which was composed of companies
from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

Check mark:

Alberosky

Copies

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Regt. 1st Texas Cavalry
Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 1863,

Enlisted: *May*, 1862.

When *May*, 1862.

Where *Honzales Tex.*

By whom *L. J. Still*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Feb. 28*, 1863,

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *absent on extra duty as Wagon master.*

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Co; Company; Captain Still's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and then prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B. |
P. L. B. |
G. L. B. | Co. B. | Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†
for July/Aug., 1862.

Enlisted: May 1, 1862.

When: May 1, 1862.

Where: S. L. B.

By whom: B. L. B.

Period

Last paid:

By whom: Capt. Adams

To what time: July 28, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

at Batt. 2 m. absent.
This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1864.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock
Copyright

S. P. L. Barnes Nov 31

Commutation Patent

Recd 23rd Sept 1865

\$27.75

✓

The Confederate States

Date

1862

August 6th

To W. L. Barnes

{ For commutation of, National Militia and to the service
returning to his rendezvous en route from
Texas to Mississippi, from the 5th of August
to the 12th of September 1862, — thirty seven
days at 75^{cts} per day - - - \$27.75⁰⁰

I certify that the above account is correct, that the commutation
was made by my order and was necessary for the public service
it being impracticable to take rations in kind.

Lee^y W. L. L. L.
Lt Col. Conner
23rd Regt

Received, at Camp near Jifone September 1863 from Capt.
J. G. Evans A. C. M. Twenty seven dollars and seven ty pica
cents in full of the above

176
Barnett Charles

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	57735620	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also *Timmons Reg't Tex Inf*
marine Corps

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. Barrett

Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

appears on

Company Muster Roll

the organization named above,

Jan 1 Feb 1864.

dated:

Oct 1861.

when

where

Ariz.

whom

Capt. Helms

to

War

paid:

by whom

Capt. Cameron

to what time

June 30 1863.

present or absent

Remarks: Attached Dec 7, '63

Transferred to marine corps

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, 2d Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company M of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Ark. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 2d Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. M. Stain

Copyist

MAY 29

50733620

1912

Copies from 14 '64 by order
of General Magruder

Barnett, C.
Pvt.

Subject: Shall report to Capt. of
Co A. 2nd Batt. Inf. Wall's Legion
Tex.

Title of record: S.O. #---
L.R.

Dept. Trans, Miss. Dist. of Tex.
New Mex. & Ariz.

Date:

Dec. 6/63

This record contains informa-
tion relative to the above named
man, upon the subject stated.
(Confederate)

Barnes, - P. L.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Barnes, E. P. L.

118
Barns Thomas J

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>30725549</i>	20
2	<i>5636</i>	21
3	<i>30728</i>	22
4	<i>6365</i>	23
5	<i>787173</i>	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

{ Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

years.

Company Muster Roll

organization named above,

186

186

186

186

of horse, \$210 100; equipments, \$40 100

company was also known as Company C, Cavalry
Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this com-
pany served in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 5, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The two infantry battalions were detached from this com-
pany in the Texas-Mississippi Department, were
known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men who had become separated from their com-
pany in the Texas-Mississippi Department, were
sent back to the Texas-Mississippi Department, where
they were known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Com-
pany C, Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry, was
detached from this company in the Texas-Mississippi
Department in March, 1864, and subsequently became the
1st Cavalry. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company
C, Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry, was attached to Company A of the
1st Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred
to the 1st Cavalry March 22, 1864. The two infantry
battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of
Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Texas
Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Davis

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thomas J. Brown
Capt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Fort Gaines*

By whom *P. J. Weeks*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Left sick on road Aug 2*

to report as soon as possible

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. C,

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

186

Where

186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

186

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to (General) Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. B. Waul

{ Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age *51* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated

Nativity

186

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1892) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 79477.

Book mark:

J. B. Waul

Copies

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of

, 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1864.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

See list on page 2

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, some in the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ark., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Copyist.

Barr Duncan

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 3d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS

1 50728904
2 8084
3 9063
4 9123
5 9184
6 9244
7 44274795
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. H. Hogue
Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company H, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

(648)

Copies.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Timmons

Put

, Co. B,

Light Artillery.

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 4

1862

Where

Waul's

By whom

W. H. Waul

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

to pay

To what time

186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

Timmons

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Samuel Sisco
Put, Co. B, | Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 4 Oct* 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Mar 7*, 1862.

Where *Greentown*

By whom *J. A. H. H. H.*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to report to Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. A. H. H. H.
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. B.

Light Artillery.

Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

1862.

Where

By whom

1862.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company O, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark Mark:

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Duncan Lee

Priv

, Co. B,

Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan - Feb* 1863.

Enlisted:

When

May 4

1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Wm. Waul

Part of

Waul

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Waul

To what time

Dec 31

1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thimons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

W. Waul

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Duncan Saxe

Priv { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,
Waul's Legion Volunteers.

Age *23* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Not dated*

, 186

Nativity *Scotland*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Salveston*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 73474.

Check mark:

J. L. Morris

(186)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Artillery Battalion, **Texas.**
Waul's Legion.

Thomas Barr
Capt. Co. B, Light Artillery,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

82

82

J. B. Douglas

Copyright.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Robert B. ...

Employee (1862)

Wants Ten Dollars

Appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing,

for

for, 1862.

NOV 15 1862

Date of issue

Signature

Remarks:

Roll No.

Lowen
Copyist.

Barry Duncan
Capt., Co. B 1st Artillery *Regt* *2nd Div*

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

D. Bar

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY.....1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

Duncan Barr

a Private

of Co. *B*

20th Reg't

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Duncan Barr

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this

9 day of July 1863.

John P. Miller

20th Reg't
Captain

Illinois Vols.
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

758

Barren, S.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Barron, Samuel

181
Barren, William

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Barron, William

182

Barring, Lewis

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Baring, Lewis

182
Barrnam, A

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Bugler

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Borrmann, A.

184
Barron Samuel

Co. A Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	51933299	20
2	3345	21
3	3466	22
4	3538	23
5	3630	24
6	7829	25
7	8578	26
8	8894	27
9	47061479	28
10	052894	29
11	45993295	30
12	46039651	31
13	45978436	32
14	46030054	33
15	51974090	34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BACK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Samuel Barron

Lieut., Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 3, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

July 6, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt Carter

Period

war

Not paid:

By whom

Pay due from enlist-

To what time

present

, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company E, 2d Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 2d Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Maistain

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Samuel Garrison

Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Garrison's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Simmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

A. B. Hoffman

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Sam Barrow

Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Left for Hospital Uniona
Nov 11/62 By order of Surgeon

This company was known at various times as Captain
Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D,
Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H,
Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No 32, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
1862, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

A. B. Stewart

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Carter

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Art Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks Sent to Hospital at Vicksburg
Nov 17, became Surgeon

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

Confederate
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Appears on Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Absent without leave
East of the Mississippi River

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D,
Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion,
Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H,
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of six companies of two com-
panies, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1861 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talion were consolidated by H. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
Mexico and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copyist.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Samuel Barron

Regt., Co. A, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Jan 1, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Carter

Period Mar

First paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 3, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: Absent without leave
Part of the Mississippi (1862)

*This company was known at various times as Captain Barron's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by U. S. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Munster

MAY 23

50733630

1912.

River since Nov. 63. Dropped
from the Roll Jan 1, '64 by order
of Col. Timmon

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Sam Barron
Capt, Co. A.

Appears on _____, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____
Place *Camp Haul*, 186*2*

Remarks: *not reptd last month*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Max and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Royley

Copyist.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

RE

S. Barren

, Co. 2, 2. Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Apr*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186.

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

on detached service

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. S. Small

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. Barren

1st, Co. A, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

about 1000

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. O'Donnell

(Confederate.)

B | Wall's Legion | Tex.

Samuel Barron

Out. Co. C, Wall's Tex. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured

July 14, 1863.

Received

, 186

Discharged

, 186

Remarks:

Number of roll:

161; sheet

2 M. Leonard.

(009b)

Copyright.

13 (Confederate.)

Samuel Zarrow
Pri. Halls Legion C. S. a

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled and forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison,
St. Louis, Mo., to Camp Douglas, Ill., Sept. 24,
1863, by order of Lieut. Col. Jas. O. Broadhead,
Pro. Mar. Gen. Dept. of the Mo., under in-
structions from the Commissary General of
Prisoners.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Where captured

Guizoo City Miss.

When captured

July 14

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

188; sheet

(000b)

M.C. Bellamy

Copyist

67
(Confederate)

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
received at Camp Douglas, Ill., during Sept.,
1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Where captured

La Joo. Tex. Mass

When captured

July 14

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

15; sheet 1

(0000)

C. J. Patton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B Hall's Legion Texas

Samuel Barron

Pvt. Co. D. Hall's Tex. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Douglas, Ill., applying for oath of allegiance, April —, 1865.

Roll dated *not date*

, 186

Where captured

Kayser city, Miss

When captured

July 12

, 1863.

Remarks: *Claims to have been loyal. Enlisted through false representation. Has captured - desires to take the oath of allegiance*

Number of roll:

244

(1865)

B. J. G. Dunsen

Approved

(CONFEDERATE.)

B

Ter

Saml Barron

Pr

W Legion

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Hospital,
at Winona, Miss.,

for Jan 31 to May 31, 1863.

Enlisted:

not done

When

Where

By whom

, 186

Period

Mar

Attached to Hospital:

When

Dec 1

How employed

nurse

, 1862.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Hilyer

To what time

Jan 31

, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present

Book mark:

46 mms

(Confederate.)

B | Wall's Legion | Texas.

Samuel Barron
Co., Wall's Legion
Regt Texas

Appears on a record of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Douglas, Chicago, Ill.

Where captured Yazoo City Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

When received Sept 25, 1863.

When transferred _____, 186

Remarks: Released May 11, 1865

Camp Douglas, Ill., Register No. 1; page 22

T. H. Weaver

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

B Walls Legion

Samuel Barron

Pvt - Co D Walls Legion

Name appears as signature to an

Oath of Allegiance

to the United States, subscribed and sworn to at
Camp Douglas, Ill., May 11, 1865.*

Place of residence Harris Co Tex

Complexion Dark; hair Mxd

Eyes Blue; height 5 ft. 7 in.

Remarks: Enlisted June 1862

Captured July 10/63

Yazoo City Miss

*Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners of war released at
Camp Douglas, May 11, 65, as per Genl. Order No. 85, dated May
8, 65."

Number of roll:

189

(005)

Atterbury
Copy

183
Barron William

Co. *A* Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>30733134</i>	20
2	<i>3217</i>	21
3	<i>3255</i>	22
4	<i>3298</i>	23
5	<i>3341</i>	24
6	<i>3464</i>	25
7	<i>3531</i>	26
8	<i>4911</i>	27
9	<i>5191</i>	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William Lamm

_____, Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Muster-in to date Aug 21, 1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When July 21, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Wm. Drake

Period The 1970s

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, 1st Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, 1st Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, 1st Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Tex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Work mark:

Al. Bernstein

(Confederate.)

B | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William Barron

Rt { Capt. Sam Carter's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Apr 1, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt Carter

Mastered into service:

When Apr 1, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Last paid:

By whom Paymaster but no pay

To what time June 30, 1862.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

(643)

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William B. Arrow

Ret., Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.

Age 23 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul near
Brenham July 10, 1862.

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 73474.

mark:

W. B. Arrow

Copyist

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Barron

Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr 1, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period War

Pay paid:

By whom Pay due from enlist-

To what time ment, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 4th Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Daniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. Brinstan

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William Barron

Rt. Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When Feb, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Hustain

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm Barron

Priv., Co. A, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When April, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Feb 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company M of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by M. O. No 22, Hqrs Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm Barron

(442)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. Barron

Rt., Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan to Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Apr, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Waul

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Waul

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

Waul's Legion

Copyist.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of

Commissioned officers present and absent:

, 1862.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____

Place _____

Date _____

Place

Remarks: , 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Navy

Copy to:

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Banner

Regt, Co. A.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

cook

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Ragley

Copyist

Barrow, Samuel

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Barron, Samuel

187
Barry J. M.

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	52726449	20
2	6557	21
3	6667	22
4	67710	23
5	6869	24
6	6951	25
7	7073	26
8	7247	27
9	736989	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Dec 1861, 1861.

Where Alabama.

By whom John H. Waul

Mastered into service:

When Recruited & service, 1861.

Where Recruited for the War

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Richardson

To what time April 24, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks: Recd from Waul's Legion

* Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 5th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. H. Waul

Copyist.

13

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Barry
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for *five months*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Dec 21*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Lt Hughes*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Col L. L. L.*

To what time *Apr 24*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. W. H. H.

(Confederate.)

13 | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. H. C. 200
Tr., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Dec 21*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Lt. J. L. Hughes*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. P. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Detached on Special Duty
by order of Col. J. H. Waul*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 29, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. H. Turner
(642) *Copyist.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Aug & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Dec 31*, 1861.

Where *Gauleyton*

By whom *Dr. Hughes*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. W. H. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on _____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for _____

Enlisted: _____, 1864.

When _____

Where _____, 1861.

By whom _____

Period 3 years & 17 days

Last paid: _____

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1863.

Present or absent _____

Remarks _____
since _____

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. French

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John H. French
_____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *John H. French*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *Dec 2*, 1861.

Where *Galveston, Tex*

By whom *Lt. H. French*

Period *3 years in the war*

Last paid:

By whom *May 104. Grant*

To what time _____, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks *Present without leave since Feb 1864*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

_____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____, 186

Enlisted:

When _____, 186

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: _____

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company _____ of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company _____ Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs 1st of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Copyist.

100000

30727033

1912.

Handwritten text, possibly a signature or date.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John H. Smith
Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *25* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

undated, 186

Nativity *Germia*

Married or single *single*

County of residence *Wichita*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

John H. Smith

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Barry
Co. 1,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Dick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Samuel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

188

Barry, J. W.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Barry, J. W.

189
Bartee R. B.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732746	20
2	2814	21
3	2886	22
4	2954	23
5	3020	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

Give NAME: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

13

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. W. Barker

W. } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Crockett, Houston Co.*

Tex *June 27*, 1862.

Muster-in to date *Not stated*, 186 .

Enrolled:

When *June 27*, 186 .

Where

Crockett

By whom

W. D. Hicks

Mustered into service:

When *June 27*, 186 .

Where

Crockett

By whom

W. D. Hicks

Last paid:

By whom

To what time ., 186 .

Remarks:

[OVER]

(Confederate.)

13 | Waul's Legion.

| Texas.

W. D. Hicks

Capt. { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first Muster, Aug 31*, 186*7*.

Enlisted:

When *June 21*, 186*7*.

Where *Waco, Tex.*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 186*7*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. B. Burt
1st, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept 4th*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 186*2*.

Where *Crockett Texas*

By whom *W. A. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay*

To what time _____, 186*2*.

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *absent sick*

*This company was successively designated as Captain *Waul's* Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Ramsey

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Waul
Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks

John Waul
Sept 1862 to March 1864
*This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company F. 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
F. No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book Mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. P. ...

Sub, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov 22 Dec*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 1862*, 186*2*.

Where *Co. F, 1st Infantry Battalion*

By whom *J. P. ...*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay*

To what time *...*, 186*2*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Left service June 1862*
by Capt. J. P. ...

This company was successively designated as Captain ... Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to ... Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was ... in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry ... of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com- ... and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After ... of Vietnam the cavalry battalion served east of the ... River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. ... it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some ... members, who had become separated from their command ... were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or- ... in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company ... of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command ... time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st ... Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company ... Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st ... Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to ... 22nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat- ... were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., ... and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' ... Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. P. ...
Corporal

190
Bartgers, J.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Bartzen, J.

191
* Barthe. B

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	3572	9343
2		9448
3		9446
4		9563
5		9668
6		9770
7		9925
8	73	8380
9	72	3648
10	412	711851
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons no Rest Tex Inf

Confederate

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. Berthe

Cut., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 33 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

May 1

Where

Galveston

, 1861.

By whom

Capt. Bolling.

Mustered into service:

When

May 1

Where

Galveston

, 1861.

By whom

Capt. Bolling.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1861.

Remarks: Rec'd Bounty but no pay.

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., K. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Irish Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B. Barthe

Priv. { Capt. F. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 33 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul
July 10, 1862.

Nativity France

Married or single Single

County of residence Galveston, Texas

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1863,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73674.

Book mark:

Joel Stewart

(Confederate.)

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. Bertha

Priv., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period Mar

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time , 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(643)

Jno. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B. Barthe

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the First Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Stewart

(Confederate.)

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. Barthe

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. + Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hibel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., H. Men and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. Barthle.

Art., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Edgewood.

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno L Stewart

(Confederate.)

B. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B. Baith.

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 5, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Maxwell.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserter.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hissel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Stewart.

B

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. Barthe

, Co. A, 1

Appears on

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

, 186 *3*

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks

, 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Small

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

13 | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

B. Barth

, Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 1862.

Residence

Moved to Mexico

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

• List indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(552)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Barth

Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

83

(8386)

J. C. Douglas

Capt.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Wails

To: Wails Section Tex.

Bernard Barthe

Co. St. Thomas Co. V. 1st Wails Section

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital,
Houston, Texas.

Disease *Fels. Remit.*

Admitted *Aug 17* , 1863.

Returned to duty *Aug 21* , 1863

Discharged from service , 186 .

Deserted , 186 .

Furloughed , 186 .

Died , 186 .

Remarks: *Paroled & furloughed*

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 180

M. A. Johnson

(200)

Copyright.

Barth. B.

Pos. Co. A 1st Batt. Hawk's Expt. Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
D. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Dissection
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

B. Bantle

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY

A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I John C. Fry a Private of Reg't 1st Nat. Ill. Inf.
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.
John C. Fry 2d Reg't Oriskany Vol.
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

142
Bartlett, N.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Bartlett, R.

143
Bartlett. R

Co. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	95794464	20
2	3741	21
3	3847	22
4	3962	23
5	4076	24
6	4189	25
7	4346	26
8	4521	27
9	4531	28
10	8617	29
11	9089	30
12	141282477	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 914000000 Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. D. Bradley
Sgt. { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment to June 30 1862.*

Enrolled:

When *June 29*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul.*

By whom *Capt. L. D. Bradley*

Mustered into service:

When *June 29*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. L. D. Bradley*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay*

To what time , 1862

Remarks: *No pay*

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nisiel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

M. M. L.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. W. Waul

Private, Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

January, 1862.

Nativity Miss.

Married or single Single

County of residence Franklin

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 79474.

Rank mark:

(1860)

W. W. Waul

Copy

12. Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. B., { 2 Infantry Battalion,
 Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 1861*, 1861

Enlisted:

When *1861*

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *1861*

Present or absent

Remarks: *Waul's Legion*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company M, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Miesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 29.

50734346

1912.

of Col. P. Simmons.
Left on the East Side
of the Miss. River.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. A. Waul
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where *Waul's*, 1862

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mexico and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. P. Willard

Co. B, } 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where July 6, 1862

By whom Capt. Waul

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks Present

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Legion.

Mark:

M. M. Jackson
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. P. Waul

Det., Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1. Oct.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *July 1*, 1862.

Where *Det. Waul*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. W. P. Waul*

To what time *Aug. 1. 1864*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1861, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Waul's Legion
*Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to Aug. 21 1862*

Enlisted:

When *July 1*, 186*2*

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *2 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *re-enlisted*, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

B

2^d Bat^l Legion

Texas

Hiram Richard Bartlett

Priv. Sec. B. 2^d Bat^l Tex. Legn

Appears on a register of

1st Mississippi C. S. A. Hospital,
Jackson, Mississippi.

Complaint Abscesses

Admitted Aug. 28, 1863.

Returned to duty, 1863.

Deserted, 1863.

Discharged from service, 1863.

Sent to General Hospital, 1863.

Transferred, 1863.

Furloughed Nov. 3, 1863.

Died, 1863.

Remarks:

No. 857

Confed. Arch., Ch. 6, File No. 298, page 66.

(Confederate.)

B

Texas

Richard Burtlett
Regt. Co. 10. Maul's 1 Tex. Leg.

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled by the
U. S. Forces at Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Roll dated Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Age 22 ; height 5' 4"

Eyes hazel ; hair brown.

Date of enlistment July 1, 1862

Where born Woodville Co. Miss.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

3

(300)

A. C. Rausser

Copyist.

B

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Re *Basile*

, Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*

, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by P. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. J. Edmunds

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. Bartlett

Re

, Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Nov.

, 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1864.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

absent without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. P. Osburn

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. Bartlett

Prv, Co. H,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862,

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 6, 1862.

Place Camp Waul

Remarks Gains by enlistment

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

N. A. K. 62.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B
A. Bartlett
1st, Co. F.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 6, 1862

Place

Shreveport, La.

Remarks:

Gain by enlistment

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Ralphy

600 B. Waul's Tex Leg.

Prin H. R. Bartlett

Discharged on
Surgeon's certifi-
cate of disability.
See Chap. 1. Vol. 184.
141/1 B
Paper not on file.

(CONFEDERATE.)

P. H. H. H. H. H.

P. H. H. H. H.

P. H. H. H. H.

Appears on a

List

of Paroled Prisoners in Camp at Demopolis,
Ala., June 5, 1863, in charge of Major Henry
C. Davis.

List dated

Not dated, 186

Where captured *Tazoo City*

When captured *May 21*, 186

By whom paroled *Andrich*

Remarks:

Book mark:

P. H. H. H. H.

(200)

(CONFEDERATE.)

B

Tex

R. Bartlett

Oct 6. B 2 Bat Tex Leg

Appears on a

Register

of Payments on Descriptive Lists.

Period of service:

From 1 July, 1863.
To 31 Oct, 1863.

When paid 12 Dec, 1863.

By whom paid Jno Decker

Amount \$44

Remarks:

Conf. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 79, page 23

R. Bartlett

No 359

Paid to *John H. ...* 1863

John H. ...

John H. ...

From *John H. ...* 1863 to *Oct 31 ...* 1863

Pay

John H. ...

Farron & Bennett, printers, Mobile, Ala

The Confederate States, Dr.

To H. L. ...
Company ...

For Monthly pay from July 1st 1862 to Oct 31st 1862
being 3 months 21 days, at 11 per month,

DOLLARS.	CTN.
100	100
200	200
300	300
400	400
500	500
600	600
700	700
800	800
900	900
1000	1000
1100	1100
1200	1200
1300	1300
1400	1400
1500	1500
1600	1600
1700	1700
1800	1800
1900	1900
2000	2000
2100	2100
2200	2200
2300	2300
2400	2400
2500	2500
2600	2600
2700	2700
2800	2800
2900	2900
3000	3000
3100	3100
3200	3200
3300	3300
3400	3400
3500	3500
3600	3600
3700	3700
3800	3800
3900	3900
4000	4000
4100	4100
4200	4200
4300	4300
4400	4400
4500	4500
4600	4600
4700	4700
4800	4800
4900	4900
5000	5000
5100	5100
5200	5200
5300	5300
5400	5400
5500	5500
5600	5600
5700	5700
5800	5800
5900	5900
6000	6000
6100	6100
6200	6200
6300	6300
6400	6400
6500	6500
6600	6600
6700	6700
6800	6800
6900	6900
7000	7000
7100	7100
7200	7200
7300	7300
7400	7400
7500	7500
7600	7600
7700	7700
7800	7800
7900	7900
8000	8000
8100	8100
8200	8200
8300	8300
8400	8400
8500	8500
8600	8600
8700	8700
8800	8800
8900	8900
9000	9000
9100	9100
9200	9200
9300	9300
9400	9400
9500	9500
9600	9600
9700	9700
9800	9800
9900	9900
10000	10000

Deduct due.

Amount paid,

I certify that I have endorsed this payment on Feb. 2. 1861

Descriptive List.

And in her long, slender form
 Laid her gentle, sweet, and true

Schneider, Walter, O. H.

Received of James A. Smith this 12 day of October 1863
from James A. Smith Quartermaster, C. T. Army,
the sum of 100 Dollars,
being the amount, and in full of the above account.

[Signed Duplicate.]

WITNESS

R. Burr 10.11

194

Bartlett, Richard

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Bartlett, R.

195
Barton. Berry

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238109	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Bone MARK: _____

See also _____

B

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.

Wash's Legion.

Berry Barton

Priv, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Waco, Texas*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of roll:

55

(6396)

C. M. Loughlin

Copyist.

✓ 196
Barton W. A

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728342	20
2	994	21
3	9445	22
4	9562	23
5	9667	24
6	9769	25
7	9865	26
8	99641	27
9	8406	28
10	44274858	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf
" " 9 (nickels) Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

13.

W. A. Barton

Int.

Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

May 1, 1861.
Galveston,
Capt. Bolling

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 1, 1861.
Galveston,
Capt. Bolling

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks Recd Bounty but no pay.

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgum Dist. of Tex., J. Max. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

1002) J. S. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. A. Barton.

Ext. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul.

July 10, 1862.

Nativity Ohio.

Married or single Married.

County of residence Galveston, Texas.

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 134374.

Book mark:

Isaac Stewart.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Barton

Priv., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Balling.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment.

To what time to Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Independent Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Artn. and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Independent Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Stewart.

(222)

Copies.

(Confederate.)

B | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. A. Barton

Capt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Balling.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. Stewart

(Confederate.)

B | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. A. Barton

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 4 Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Artn., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Irish Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. A. Barton.

Capt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb., 1863

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Calverton.

By whom Capt. Belling.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Ex. duty as carpenter.
Feb. 26/63.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno Stewart.

(Confederate.)

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. A. Barton

*Det., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for *Jan. & Feb.*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 8*, 1861.

Where *Galveston.*

By whom *Capt. Maxwell.*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Gresham.*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1861.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. | **TEXAS.**

W. Barton

Priv., Co. A

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July*, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

W. Barton & H. H. H. H.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. A. H. H.

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B
H. A. Barton
Co. A, 1

Appears on _____
Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

1862.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Richard Lee

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. B. Russell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. A. Barton
1st, Co. A. 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

88

(884)

J. E. Douglas
Capt.

(CONFEDERATE.)

B. Davis Rev.

W. N. Bantua

But Capt Bantua Co. A. Wash. D. C.

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital,
Houston, Texas.

Disease Tell from horse

Admitted July 22 , 186 2

Returned to duty July 30 , 186 2

Discharged from service , 186 .

Deserted , 186 .

Furloughed , 186 .

Died , 186 .

Remarks:

Conf. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 92

W. A. Johnson

Barton, H. A.

Priv., Co. A 1st Cavalry Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Duty

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

W. A. Barton

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I W. A. Barton a Private of Reg't 11th Reg't

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

W. A. Barton

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 1st Reg't 11th Reg't Vol.

Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

197
Bartzen, J

Co. 7, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730977	20
2	6042	21
3	6210	22
4	6314	23
5	6416	24
6	6510	25
7	144275216	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein /

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf
" Joseph Bartzen 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Barlgere

Plt. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley.

Mustered into service:

When Reenlisted + term, 1862.

Where extended for the war.

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Lt. J. L. McKean

At what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty pd. Due to State \$1.50

This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th Texas Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilk's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion was detached from this command prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copied.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Bartzen

Ent.

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July + Aug , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15 , 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Whigley.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKen.

To what time Apr. 24 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Bartzen's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Cavalry) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Confederate

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Put J. Barlzen, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Appears on { Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted: Oct. 15, 1861.

When

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Hrugley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and as one of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Missouri) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After leaving Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to some Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. A. Ingraham
Cpyist.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Bartzen
Pvt., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Strigley

Period 3 years.

paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain
Company's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th
Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
tallions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham
Copies.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Cartzen

Pat. Co. F. { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan. & Feb.*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 15*, 1861.

Where *Liberty*

By whom *Capt. Hrigley*

Period *3 years.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Wheeler?) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(442)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Bartz

Put

, Co. F, {

2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Whigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom J. H. Grisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Hobbs') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to the 2d Texas Cavalry Battalion, which was transferred to the 2d Texas Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, 2d Texas Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. J. Lutzgen
Cut, Co⁻, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

84

(6306)

J. Tharin

Copyright.

Bartgen J.

Priv. Co. 5th 2nd Batta Kansas Inf. Regt.

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

J. Bantzen

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL, WHERE IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *John C. Pemberton* of Reg't *1st Miss Heavy Arty*
Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John C. Pemberton

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9* day of July, 1863.

John C. Pemberton 2d Reg't *Phil* Vol.
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

198
Bashn Henry

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wills' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Boischen Henry

199

Bass, W.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilkes' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1861 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Bussa, William

200

Basse, Fredk.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilson's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Buse, Friedrich

551
Bastian, G.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilson's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Bastian, J.

202
Bastian. A

Co. L. Waul's Texas Legion.
75 + Band
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1 5073 1064
2 1314
3 423938
4 73 1704
5 1608
6 1412 5304
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

13

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. A. Bastian

Out. { Capt Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4 to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When June 15, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Voigt

Mustered into service:

When June 15, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Voigt

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ark., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Bastian

Priv., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 15, 1862.

Where Camp Waul Tex

By whom Capt. Robt Voigt

Period was

Last paid:

By whom Payd up from Enlistment

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent.

Remarks: Transferred to
Quinn's band July 1st 1862.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Moxt. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. Voigt

(Confederate.)

B | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Bastian

Mus., , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 15, 1862.

Where

By whom

Period

At paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

Confederate.

13

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. A. Bastian
Out, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *June 14*, 186*2*.

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *St. Schuerer*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. H. Grisham*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Bastian

Lieut., Co. *E*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*4*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 5, 1864*

Place *Camp Hard*

Remarks *Transferred to
Band S. L. 48*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Gladys

(Confederate)
2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B
A. Bastian

, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Thurman Co.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured

When captured

Remarks.

not dated

Vicksburg, Miss
July 4

Member of the
Band

Name cancelled

J. Tharin

Copyrd.

Number of roll
84

(689b)

Patton, A.

Miss. Co. Haul's Legion Reg't

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Med Cards

Marital Records

Ports. of Dis. for Discharge

M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Assignment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Sanitary Sheet

Assignment

Contracts

Birth or Effects

Section

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

A. Bastian

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I A. Bastien a Prisoner of Reg't Charles' Legion

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

at Bastien

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John C. Pemberton 20th Reg't Ohio Vol.
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

223
Bastian. B. J.

Co. - , Waul's Texas Legion.
F+S (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Musician | *Musician*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>50973845</i>	20
2	<i>3885</i>	21
3	<i>3912</i>	22
4	<i>787541</i>	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. J. Bastian

Mus.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Noted:

When June 15, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

by whom Capt R Voigt

Period Byron the war.

Last paid:

by whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent not stated

Remarks: Transf from Co. E. Inf. July 1st

Spec O. No. 48. See W. Fielding Co. 30

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., Texas and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(503)

W. F. Jeffery

Copyright.

(Confederate)

B | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B. J. Eastman
Musician, Legionary, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Sept & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 15, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Vogt.

Period 3 yrs or more.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

At what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. F. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. J. Bastian
Mus.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 2 Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 15, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wright

Period 3 yrs or more

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. J. Bastian

Musician No.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 1*, 186*2*

Place *Camp Taylor*

Remarks *from Co. E. Inf. S. O. 43.*
by transfer

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1863, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. B. 67

304
+ Bastian. J

Co. 4 Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	53751037	20
2	11477	21
3	13477	22
4	14669	23
5	15567	24
6	16567	25
7	171325575	26
8	2574058	27
9	061462	28
10	052477	29
11	45697681	30
12	45704538	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Bastian

Priv. { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

May 7, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. R Voigt

Mustered into service:

When

May 7, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. Voigt

Pay paid:

By whom

No pay received

At what time

, 186

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany S. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
leaving Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
C, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Bastian
Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Bastian
Capt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *July & Aug.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 7*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. Rolt Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Bastian's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
at Fort Worth, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. J. P. H. A. S.

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

13

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Bastian

Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 7, 1862

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt. J. M. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. Biddams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany A, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
tallions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. J. Johnson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Bastian
Plt, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

Nov & Dec, 1862

Admitted:

May 7, 1862.

Where

by whom

Admitted

was

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

Admitted

This company was known at various times as Captain
Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
C of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. J. Timmons Captain.

P

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Bastian

Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 7*, 186*2*

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Aug. and Aia, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. J. Adams

1863

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Bastian
Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Jan & Feb*, 1864

Enlisted:
When *May 7*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Voigt*

Period *3 yrs. of the war*

Last paid:
By whom *H. B. Adams A. Q. M.*

To what time *Apr. 30*, 1863.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Taken prisoner
at Yazoo City July 14 1863*

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
at Fort Worth, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Bastian Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B. | Region | Texas
G. Bastian
Pet. Co. 2 Texas Region.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured _____, 186

Where captured Yazoo City

Remarks:

Number of roll:

By sheet

(6896)

Rustish

Copied.

(Confederate.)

B | Texas Legion | Texas

G. Basteau

1st Co. 6 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

_____, 186 .

Where captured

Yazoo City

When captured

July 13

, 186 J.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

25; sheet 3

1863

A. J. Russell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Jacob Bastion.
Pvt. Co. C, Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Where captured

Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured

July 14

, 1863.

Received

Aug. 3

, 1863.

Discharged

Aug. 13

, 1863.

Remarks:

Camp Morton Ind.

Number of roll:

161; shoot

2 M. Leonard

(000b)

Copy

(Confederate.)

731

700

Jacob Gustian
Pvt. C. Falls Tex. Leg. C. S. a

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863, by
order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar.
Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from
the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured Kaz - City - Mo.

When captured July 14. 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

Sheet 1

M. C. O'Leary

Copyright

B

(Confederate.)

Waller Region Tex

Jacob Bastian
Capt Co G. Wall's Texas Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug 14, 1863.

Where captured Yazoo City

When captured July 14, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.: Died Dec.
30-1863.

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 135

L. E. M. Laughlin

(200)

Copyist.

Confederate.)

B 1st Miss. Legion 1st Te
Jacob Bastian
Orl. Co. 6. 1st Miss. Te Legion

Appears on a record of

Prisoners of War

who have died at Camp Morton, Indianapolis,
Indiana.

Where captured

Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured

July 14, 1863.

When joined station

Aug 14, 1863.

Died

Dec 30, 1863.

Cause of death

Chronic Diarrhoea

Number of grave

638

Locality of grave

Graveyard Cemetery

Remarks:

Camp Morton, Register No. 2; page 1

John W.

Copyist.

Bastion, Jacob
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Bastian, J.

✓ 226
Batchelor, E

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734374	20
2	3454	21
3	3258	22
4	3958	23
5	4066	24
6	4174	25
7	4398	26
8	7827	27
9	8612	28
10	9085	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf
" " 12 Tex. Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. P. Catcher

Set Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 20 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

January 24, 1864.

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864, 1865) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—H. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

Sgt. { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *20* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment to June 30, 1861*.

Enrolled:

When *Feb. 2*, 1861,

Where *Winnfield*

By whom *L. D. Bradley*

Mustered into service:

When *Feb. 2*, 1861

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. James*

To what time *Feb. 2*, 1861

Remarks: *Enlistment to June 30, 1861*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1861, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Muel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., F. Max. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. A. Wheeler

Sgt., Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Dec. 21, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *Feb. 2*, 186

Where *Memphis*

By whom *E. A. Wheeler*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *E. A. Wheeler*

To what time *Feb. 21, 186*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company M, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

E. P. Catcher
Det., Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1st*, 1861.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. H. Hatcher

Sgt., Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1862.

Enlisted:

When Feb. 1862

Where Humphreys

By whom S. J. Sparks

Period 2 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. Hatcher

To what time Oct. 1864

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Hatcher's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Hatcher
Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

E. K. Catcher

Det., Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for June 1st, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Feb. 1st, 1864.

Where Memphis, Tenn.

By whom S. J. Parker.

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31st, 1864.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Catcher's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were re-organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

E. M. Waul
Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When , 186

Where

By whom

Period

Not paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Never drafted from
the Muster Roll by order*

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company M, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed partly of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Com-
pany I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the in-
fantry Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the in-
fantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by M. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 29

50734338

1912.

of Col. B. Simmons.
Left on the East Side of
the Miss. River.

(Confederate.)

P

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Recd.

10th, Co. H.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date 186 ..

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

major guard

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Feb. 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Kew

B

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Pt. C. Bachelor

Co. D, 2

Appears on Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of Nov.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

, 1864

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

, 1864

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. Murrell

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B

Batchelor

Re, Co B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Meek's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Dunne

Copyist.

✓ 907
Bateman. B.

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	5872	6450	21
2		6538	22
3		6668	23
4		6771	24
5		6870	25
6		6952	26
7		7037	27
8		7115	28
9		7181	29
10		7248	30
11			31
12			32
13			33
14			34
15			35
16			36
17			37
18			38
19			39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

73

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. B. Bateman

2, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *23* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When _____, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom _____

Mustered into service:

When *Re-enlisted & service*, 186*2*.

Where *extended for the war*

By whom _____

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Richardson*

To what time *Apr 24*, 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks: *disch. & Comp. Bounty paid*

*Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 5th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

G. French

(22)

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE).

B. Bateman.

Pvt. Co.D. Willis Tex. Cav. Regt

Name appears on a

PAROLE OF PRISONERS OF WAR

at Columbus, Texas.

Paroled July 31, 1865.

Residence Colorado Co., Tex.

Number of roll: 3

CRESS

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

73

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. B. Burtman

Waul, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Freemuster to Aug 1, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When *Aug 10*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *L. B. Burtman*

Period *3 years & 6 mos*

Last paid:

By whom *L. B. Burtman*

To what time *Aug 1, 1862.*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. B. Burtman

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. E. Timmon
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *September*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 10*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Lt. J. G. Warr*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. B. Williams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. B. Lench Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

13
General William
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above)

for

May & Feb

1863.

Enlisted:

When

Sept 19

Where

California

1861.

By whom

at Ft. Verde

Period

3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Sept 19 / 1861

To what time

Dec 31

1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

1st, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for *July 1861*, 1861

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Waverly, Va.*

By whom *at Waverly*

Period *2 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *at Waverly*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. Waul

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Apparatus on Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Mich & Co*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *Dec 19*, 1861.

Where *Galveston, Tex.*

By whom *Lieut. J. P. Ware*

Period *2 years on the War*

Cost paid:

By whom *May. 10th. Grant*

To what time, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Arty, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

M. H. Hinch

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John H. Waul

John H. Waul, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

May 1862, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 186*1*.

Where *Galveston, Tex.*

By whom *W. H. Waul*

Period *3 years or thereabouts*

For what paid:

By whom *W. H. Waul*

At what time *Oct 19*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to John Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Hest's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

W. H. Waul

Copyist.

13

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

13. Bateman

Priv

Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July & Aug

1864

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19

1864

Where

Galveston, Tex

By whom

Lt. J. D. Ware

Period

3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Maj W. F. Arams

To what time

Oct 31

1863

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Hunch

Copyist

(Confederate.)

B | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. B. Egan

Mr, Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept Dec*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Galveston, Tex*

By whom *J. T. Ware*

Period *2 years or the war.*

Last paid:

By whom *Major G. Frank*

To what time *Feb 29*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. French

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John W. Waul, Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.
Age *23* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

October 1st, 186

Native *Alabama*

Married or single *single*

County of residence *Texas*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in June prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 724274.

Mark:

John W. Waul

Copy

B. Bateman

Col

Regt

Co H. Hildesbrg

Car.

Texas

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A., commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn PAROLE OF HONOR that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this Parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

H. G. Tamm *Priv. Co. D, Willes Regt Cav*

Done at Columbus, Texas, this.....)

... *21st* day of July, 1865.)

Daniel Harvey

Captain U. S. V., Provost Marshal,

Colorado County Texas

208

Batey, H.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Batey, H.

207
Batey, W.
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 most of the Cavalry Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Batey, W.

216

Baty. H.

Co. L. Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734485	20
2	4563	21
3	4639	22
4	4712	23
5	4779	24
6	4843	25
7	4957	26
8	8625	27
9	9115	28
10	773741	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons Reg't Tex Inf*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Bailey

1st. } Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 35 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where Camp Waul, June 19, 1862.

By whom Capt. Millican

Mustered into service:

When

Where Camp Waul, June 19, 1862.

By whom Capt. Millican

Last paid:

By whom No pay - no bounty.

At what time

Remarks Bounty paid: - as on Roll.

This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmon's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The other companies, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

Mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. ⁺ Bealy

Prvt

, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 19, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Millican

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

No pay received

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bealy's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company G, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. M. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

L. N. Martin

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Baty

Pat

, Co. C,

{ 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 13, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Millican

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, 2d. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 65, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ft. Worth and Artn, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Batey

Pvt

, Co. C, {

2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 13, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt Millican

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company G, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Reg-
iment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-
mons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
tallions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Captain.

(Confederate.)

13

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Batey

1st, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 13, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Millican

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent. Absent

Remarks: Sent to Hospital at Grenada, Jan 24/63. by or d. Syn.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

L. N. Martin

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

N. Bully

Pvt, Co. C, { Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan 1st, 1861.

Enlisted:

When

June 13, 1862.

Where

Gulbuston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave since
Nov 1/63.

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Reg-
iment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-
mons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
J. Max and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Beatty

Plt.

{ Capt. H. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 35 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated 186

Nativity

La

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Limestone

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Legion.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 174274.

Mark:

L. H. Martin

1850;

Copyist

B

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Baty

, Co. 6, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *chr*.

, 186 3.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Not here.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Meele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. O'Brien

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. B. Waul

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 1864.

Residence:

*Lawsonville
Timmonsville, Ga.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Also informed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

mark:

W. T. Jeffery

Copyist.

²¹¹
Baty W

Co. L Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	51734484
2	4562
3	4638
4	16711
5	16778
6	16842
7	4904
8	8626
9	9114
10	723742
11	14275109
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

" " 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. Bailey

Pos. { Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Nov 11, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Cameron

Entered into service:

When Reenlisted - term extended 1862

Where for war.

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. McKee

To what time April 24, 1862

Remarks: bounty paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 26, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

B (Confederate)
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Beaty
Pvt., Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:
When Nov 11, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Cap Cameron

Period War

Last paid:
By whom Cap McKee
At what time Apr 24, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Timmons' Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company G, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Reg-
iment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-
mons' Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
discontinued in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
F, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
at New Orleans, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:
L. N. Martin
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. Baly

Priv., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

appears on

Company Muster Roll

the organization named above,

Sept & Oct, 1862.

listed:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

by whom Capt Cameron

for 3 years

last paid:

by whom Capt Adams

at what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Reg-
iment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-
mon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Company Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
tallions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
at San Antonio and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

L. H. Martin

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. Buty

Prt

, Co. C, { 1/2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

(442)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. P. Paly

Rot, Co. C, } 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct 11, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Williams's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ft. Worth and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book, mark:

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

23

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. B. Baly

1st, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: absent without leave since Nov 1/63.

This company was known at various times as Captain Adams' Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Copies.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. Bailey

2nd

{ Capt. P. Millican's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity S. Carolina

Married or single Single

County of residence Limestone

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Baty

Co. 6, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Not here

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

a. f. d. will

Copyist.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. Batey

Rt

, Co. 6, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. , 1863

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1863

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osburn

(Confederate.)

13 | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. B. Baly

, Co. , Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 1864 *

Residence

Fersonville
Limestone Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

* List indorsed: "Rec'd. A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. T. Jeffery

(552)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

1st
1st Co. *C*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated

not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured

Vicksburg Miss.

When captured

July 5, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(6336)

Chas. W. Waul
Capt.

(CONFEDERATE.)

B. W. Batey
Col. F. Timmons' Regt.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners confined in the Provost Marshal's
Guard House, Galveston, Texas.

List dated

June 28, 1864.

When confined May 23, 1864.

by whom Col. Timmons

charges Desertion

sentence commenced , 186

sentence expired , 186

sentence

Remarks: Charges preferred

Miscellaneous File No. 275.

B. V. Brown

Baty, W.

Pvt., Co. C 2nd Batt. Hauls Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

ed Cards
Marial Records
erts. of Dis. for Discharge
M. Charges
scriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
llistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Displacement
Contract
Bath or Effects
Mention
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

W. Baly

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I W. L. Baty a Private of Co. C. 1st Reg't W. L. L.
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

W. L. Baty

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John H. May 2d Reg't Ohio Vols,
Maj. AND PAROLING OFFICER.

212
Batzer. E

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	58738948	21	
2		22	
3		23	
4		24	
5		25	
6		26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Batyer

Co. B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Waul's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Simons

273
Bauer. E. E.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
" D. (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	55735611	20
2	3691	21
3	5772	22
4	5845	23
5	5209	24
6	5466	25
7	44273743	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. E. Bauer

priv. { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

dated July 19, 1862

presented for duty and enrolled:

When June 9, 1862

Where Round Top

by whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain
Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The
company was transferred to various companies of Tamm's
Battalion the formation of that organization, in March, 1862.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
M. Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
M. Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tamm's
Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Stearns

Captain.

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. P. Bauer
for

Appears on _____, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above

for *July 19 to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *June 12, 1862*

Where *Grand Isle*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay*

To what time *no bounty, 1862*

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Nelson

Captain.

B

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. E. Bauer

privt., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for Sept & Oct

Enlisted:

When

June 16

, 1862

Where

Reynolds Top

, 1862

By whom

J. D. Ledbetter

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Beaumont

To what time

Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks:

not stated

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies; an artillery battalion of two companies; and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 31, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at El Paso and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Independent Texas Infantry.

J. Steenson

Corr.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. C. Bauer

privt., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Repond, Tex

By whom J. A. Ladbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ladbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. Nelson

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B
E. C. Bauer

privt, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1863.

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

At what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company A. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The company was transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. E. Lauer

Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 18, 1862.

Where La Grange

By whom Eng off Cabin

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 30, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Attached to the Co. by S. J. Lee

This company was known at various times as Captain Lauer's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry company of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Legion.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

MAY 23.

50735446

1912.

order No 24 Feb 24 '64

(Confederate.)

B

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. E. Bowen

1st, Co. E, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

procured at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
(Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Procured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

84

(0000)

J. Marion

Copyid.

b. E. Bower

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *C. E. Bauer* Private of Co. *E* 2nd *Batt* Reg't *Hanks* *Reg't*
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

C. E. Bauer

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this day of July, 1863.

John P. May 2^d Reg't *Albin* Vols.,
May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

294
Bauer, John

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734980
2	50735
3	5174
4	5267
5	5361
6	5442
7	5507
8	8656
9	7136
10	723766
11	104275258
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also J. Bauer, Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

13. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Bauer
Priv. } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enrollment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Entered into service:

When June 20, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Not paid:

By whom No bounty rec'd. No pay rec'd.

At what time, 1862.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion;
as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion,
and subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The cavalry also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
and Ark., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B.

John Bauer

Det. { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31

, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17

, 1862

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or for the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time

, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Cavalry.

Rank mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

B. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

..... John Bauer
Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1867.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 186

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time May 31, 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Confederate.

B.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John Bauer
Priv, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 1862

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt Wickelaud*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *October 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelaud's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book marking

J. H. Royer

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. John Bauer

Priv., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Febr

Enlisted: , 1863.

When June 17

Where Austin Co. , 186 .

By whom Capt. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec 31 , 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion;
as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion;
and subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of the members, who had become separated from their command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

Confederate.

13. | Waul's Legion.

| Texas.

John B. Waul

1st, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for June & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave

(over)
This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion;
as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion;
and subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the com-
mand of the Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of the in-
fantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B
Johann Bauer

Put { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age *18* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Winston Co*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry battalion and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

03

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Bauer

, Co. D, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

P. J. Sumner

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Bauer

R, Co. 5, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osineall

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Bauer

, Co. L., Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 186

Residence

New Urm
Austin Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

W. P. Jeffery

(442)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John A. ...
1st, Co. ...

2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 14*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of roll:

84

(0000)

J. Marin

Copied.

Davis John

Pvt. Co. D 2 Batt. Heavy Arty. Reg't

(Confederate.)

/
Inclosures.

Ad Cards
Martial Records
Mts. of Dis. for Discharge
M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pris. of War Record */*
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Enlistment
Extracts
Death or Effects
Description
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

J. Bauer

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

John Baur a *Private* of *Reg't 20* of *Ohio* Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John Baur

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9* day of July, 1863.

20 Reg't

Ohio

Vol.

My AND PAROLING OFFICER

215
Baumann. Ch

Co. L Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50431056	2	
2	1108	3	
3	1346	4	
4	1468	5	
5	1586	6	
6	1705	7	
7	2889	8	
8		9	
9		10	
10		11	
11		12	
12		13	
13		14	
14		15	
15		16	
16		17	
17		18	
18		19	
19		20	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate

B

Waul's Legion

Texas.

C. Baumann
Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 9 Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 7, 1862.

Where Houston Tex.

By whom Capt. R. Voigt

Period was

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. Badams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was shown at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteer, Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company E, Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., H. Reg. and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

201

L. Baumann

Copies

(Confederate)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Baumann
Capt., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 7, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. Voigt

Period

was

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Tammam's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the same time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Tammam's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

B

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. J. Baumann
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent:

Remarks:

Present
Detained to
9 M Sept

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions, Mex. and Ark., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Jones

Copy

Confederate

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Bauman
Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When May 7, 1862

Where Houston

By whom J. Veith

Period 3 yrs or there was

Last paid:

By whom Capt. J. H. Grisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company E, Tennessee Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Tennessee Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. Baussmann

Re, Co. 6, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

as company clerk.

About enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. P. S. S. S. S.

(Confederate)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ch. Baumann

Priv., { Capt Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr. 4 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 7, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. R. Voigt

Mustered into service:

When May 7, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Voigt

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time, 1862.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 38, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Johnson

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Baumann

*Pvt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July 8 Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 7*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. Robt Voigt*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay drafter Col. Baumann*

To what time , 186

Present or absent: *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers, Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Scales' Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 31, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Baumann

216

Bauss, J.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Banse, Theo

217
+
Baxley R. W. F

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Sibal's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	28732747	2
2	2815	3
3	2857	4
4	2936	5
5	3021	6
6	3099	7
7	3039	8
8	127254897	9
9		10
10		11
11		12
12		13
13		14
14		15
15		16
16		17
17		18
18		19
19		20

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BACK MARK:

See also

Confederate,
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Age } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Appears on } attached to Waul's Texas Legion.
years.

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated Crockett Houston Co
Tex

Muster-in to date June 21, 1862
November 1862

Enrolled:
When
Where Crockett, 1862

By whom W. D. Hicks, 1862

Mustered into service:
When June 21, 1862

Where Crockett, 1862

By whom W. D. Hicks

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:
1862

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. M. Waul

Pat, { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first Muster Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 186*2*.

Where *Arkness*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hissel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. I. Bailey
Priv., Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept 8 Oct., 1862.*

Enlisted: *June 22*, 1862.

When

Where *Crockett Texas*

By whom *W. L. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Sent to Menard Hospital
Dec 1/62 by order of Sup. Randall

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
L, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 6th Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 65, Edg. Dep. of Tex.,
J. H. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Copyright

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on _____, Co. F, { 1 Infantry
Waul's Tex

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for _____

Enlisted: _____, 1863
When _____

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

[illegible]

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Nick's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery, was organized in May, 1892, under the command of Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War. It was re-organized in October, 1892, and consisted of six companies and two companies of artillery, and two companies of infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the members of the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. Q. No. 28, Hdqrs Dist. of Tex., A. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book Mark:

La Ramsey

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. W. Bentley
But

Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent.

Remarks:

*Absent without leave on the
East side of the Mississippi (over)*

This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The members who had become separated from their command
were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
and sent prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons'

JA Ramsey

Copyright.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. Bailey

Rt

Co. F,

1

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

1863

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

1863

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

William Lane

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. J. O'Sullivan

Copyright

(Confederate.)

03 1st Battalion Legion Tex.

R. N. T. Maxley
Private 1st Battalion Tex. Leg.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Jackson, Miss., in the month of July,
1863, and sent to Snyder's Bluff, Miss., July
30, 1863.

Roll dated Headquarters Dept. of the Tenn.,
Vicksburg, Miss., July 31, 1863.

Where captured near Jackson

When captured _____, 186

Remarks:

Number of roll:

03 sheet 1st Battalion

(over)

Copyist.

Baxley, T. W.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Artillery Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 as Green's Battalion Regt Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Bagley, T. G. W.

219

Beach, Rudolph

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Wilcox's Battalion Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Baehr, R.

220
Beard William H

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	30721149	20
2	4270	21
3	4401	22
4	4513	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

B

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William H. Baird

{ Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

valuation of horse, \$140.00; equipments, \$20.00

Remarks: Due C.S. for nothing 17.71

This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm H Beard

Co. A, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted

When

Apr 24, 1862.

Where

Beverly

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

Sept 1 to 7th war

Cost paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. This company was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1865, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1865. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

B (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Wm. H. Deaird
Capt., Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on _____
Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for Sept + Oct

Enlisted: _____, 1862.
When _____

Where Burleson, 1862.
By whom Capt J. A. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war
Last paid: _____

By whom Capt Adams
To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Bounty Paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Newland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 64, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. P. Middleton
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm H Beaird

Pat.

Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When

Apr 24, 1862.

Where

Burlington Texas
Capt Thomas

By whom

last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

221
Beall. O. B.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS

1	50731791	20
2	1867	21
3	1932	22
4	2029	23
5	2108	24
6	2177	25
7	2681	26
8	2836	27
9	114276895	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf
" " 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. B. Beall

Rank

{ Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Nov 8

, 1862

Where

Galveston

By whom

A. Wade

Entered into service:

When

, 1862

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. McKim

On what time

Apr 24, 1862

Remarks:

Re-enlisted time extended.

(Over)

This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 1st (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Arty., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

J. Brown

Captain

MAY 23

50732791

1912.

for that. Bounty Paid.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. B. Beall

Pri., Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Nov 8, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. J. Ware

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKee

To what time Apr 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(649)

J. Brown

Supplies.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. B. Beall

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Nov 8, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. Y. Wade

Period 3 years or War

Not paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 5, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Arls., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. B. Brown

Supplies.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. B. Beall

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Nov 8, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. J. Wade

Period

3 years or War

Cost paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was raised, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., I. Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Brown

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. B. Beall

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Nov 8, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. J. Ward

Period 3 years of the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Beall's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Samuel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were re-organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Bliss and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(1043)

J. J. Brown

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. B. Bull

4th Sgt., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When

Nov 8, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. T. Ware

Period

3 yrs of War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Grisham

To what time

Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, though it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nicol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. T. Brown

1862.

Supplies.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. B. Beall

Pvt., Co. G,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

furlough July 17

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raby

B

Confederate,
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Capt. J. Beall

Appears on Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of Dec.

Commissioned officers present and absent:
1863.

Station
Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Date
Place
Remarks:
1863.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Order by Major Cal. Lusk

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at San Antonio, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Sumrell

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. L. K. Hall
 Sharp, Co. 1st Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion
 Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Partied at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Wicksburg Miss*
When captured

When captured

Remarks:

This image shows a single sheet of white paper with horizontal blue or grey ruling lines. The lines are evenly spaced and run across the width of the page. There is no handwriting or printed text on the paper.

82

(b)(7)(C)

J. S. Angles
Copyright.

Beall O.B.

3rd Co., 1st Batta *Maule's Exd. Reg't*

(Confederate.)

/
Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record <i>/</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Property	

O. B. Beall

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *O B Beall* 2nd Corp of Co. *D* *Beall* of Reg't *New York*

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

O B Beall

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John C. Fry 2nd Reg't *Ohio*
Mary AND PAROLLING OFFICER. Vols.

Bean, J.

Co. C., Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Beane, Jasper

223
+ Beane, Jasper

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	5572	5544
2	5631	
3	5924	
4	5813	
5	5899	
6	5984	
7	6069	
8	6151	
9	6228	
10	6291	
11	6359	
12	1412	38344
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein D.....

Number of personal papers herein R.....

BOOK MARK:

See also 1 (McPullock) Tex Cav

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

George Dean
Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *10 June 30*, 186*2*!

Enrolled:

When *May 8*

Where *Georgetown*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Mustered into service:

When *May 8*

Where *Georgetown*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Last paid:

By whom *No Pay*

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$*25* 00; equipments, \$*25* 00

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company G, Cavalry
Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this com-
pany had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas
Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Cavalry Battalion March 2, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
1st Texas Infantry.

Mark:

George Dean

Copyist

B

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Jasper
Waul, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Fort Yates*

By whom *B. F. Waul*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Daniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

_____, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____, 186

Enlisted:

When May 8, 186

Where Gonzales

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period During the war

Last paid:

By whom

At what time _____, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jasper Deane
Bot, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186 .

Where *Greysboro*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *A. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186 .

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. D. Stunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Robert, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*3*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *P. J. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. B. B. Daniel*

To what time *Feb 23*, 186*4*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copyist.

B.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Beane
Art., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Infantry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

* J. B. ...

... Co. C. { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ... 1863

Enlisted:

When

1862

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent

Remarks:

* Name appears in

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 23.

50726069

1912.

Column of names
present as after Bean.

(Confederate.)

D.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James B. Waul

Det., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to May 1*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *May 1*, 186*4*.

Where *Indegated Texas*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *through the war*

Last paid:

By whom *May 1864*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 186*4*.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. D. Hunt

B

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Bean

Priv., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for July 7 Aug., 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1864.

Where

Gonzales, Texas

By whom

Capt Weeks

Period

3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Grant

To what time

Oct. 31, 1864

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Beant
Art, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1 & Oct 1*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862

Where *Gonzales Tex*

By whom *Capt Weeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Weeks*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1864

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Burns

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Joseph Beane

Cvt, { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age *24* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated, 186

Nativity

Ala

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Greene

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McOuloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1893,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734274.

Book mark:

B (Confederate.)
Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

J. Bean
Put, Co. *C*, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.
Residence *Tonзалес County*
Tex.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.
Roll dated _____, May _____, 1865.

Number of rolls

58

(6896)

C. E. McLaughlin
Copyright.

224
Beard, J. H.

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>30724456</i>	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Beard

Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appearance on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

, 186

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Dropped from Roll.

Beard never was enlisted and was

*This company was known at various times as Captain [unclear] Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain [unclear] Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Beaumont and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. B. Middleton

(1862)

Copyright.

MAY 22

50724486

1912.

reported heretofore by error.

✓
Beard, J. W.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724783	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Beard,
Capt.

Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1864.

Enlisted:

When July 6, 1864.

Where Vicksburg, Miss.

By whom Lt. Prusler

Period War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1864.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without
leave since Sept 4, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 23, 1864, and Arms, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Independent Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

E. H. P. & Co.

✓ 226
Beasley, J. F.

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	580125459	20
2	5660	21
3	4760	22
4	4865	23
5	736947	24
6	7158	25
7	7548	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein P

Number of personal papers herein P

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J F Reesley

O. H.
O. H. 331
Appears on a

Capt. Jno. R. Smith's Spy Company,
attached to Waul's Legion.*

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul Wash-*
ington Co June 13, 1862

Activity *La*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Wilson*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H,
Waul's Legion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in this late Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

From copy made in the R. & P. Office, War Department in
1864, of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant
General of Texas—R. & P. 1864.

Mark:

Albrosby

Copy

Confederate.
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Age 33 years.
Appears on Co. B, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for May 1 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled: When
Where Rancho Apr 26, 1862
By whom Lt. Stell

Mustered into service: When
Where Rancho Apr 26, 1862
By whom Lt. Stell

Last paid: Apr 26, 1862
By whom Lt. Stell

To what time No pay but
Valuation of horse, \$100; equipments, \$45 100

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was re-organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of six battalions of a cavalry company, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Will's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or- ganized in 1862 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the members of the company were transferred to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery, in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. The two infantry bat- talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 31, Hqrs. Det. of Tex. and Ark., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Authroly
Copy

Confederate.

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. F. Beasley

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug. 31, 1862,

Enlisted:

When Apr. 26, 1862.

Where Rancho

By whom Lt. Stell.

Period

Last paid:

By whom No Pay rec'd.

To what time, 1862

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Detached service.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Mox and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

(142)

Copy

B Confederate
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. D. Brasley
Capt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted: Sept. & Oct., 1862.

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present.

, 186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was re-organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It consisted of six battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. The two infantry battalions of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st and 2nd Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st and 2nd Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Post mark:

Edwin B. Blalock

(Confederate.)

13
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. F. Peasley

Gen., Co. *B*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 1862.

Place _____

Remarks: _____

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

2 M. D. p.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)

13

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Beasley
Pet., Co. B.,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Det. service

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

13
Beasley
Polk, Col.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detached

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Will Love

Copyist.

227
Beaty, H.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Co. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Simmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Beaty, H.

228
Beaty, W.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1861 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(**Confederate.**)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Beaty, W.

229
+ Beck. J. R.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073234	2
3	2438	11
5	9524	21
4	2610	22
6	2679	24
6	7843	25
7	8519	26
8	9022	27
9	44274961	28
10	51972588	29
11	2830	30
12	3029	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. R. Beck

Prof., Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Aug 16, 1862.

Where

Centerville Leon Co

By whom

G. P. Mattison

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

No pay, No Bounty

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. Milliam

(642)

Copyist.

Confederate

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. R. Beck
Capt., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When Aug 16, 1862

Where Centerville, Tex

By whom G. C. Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1864

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Sick at Canton
Miss

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. R. Beck
(622)

Copyist.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Bill Beck

*Co. E, 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Chas. Dec*

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Aug 10, 1862

Where

Centerville Tex

By whom

Capt Mattison

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 3

, 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Sick at Quitman
in hospital since Oct 13*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

(642)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Beck

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Aug 16, 1863

Where Centerville Leon Co

By whom Capt Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1863

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Sick at Guilman in hospital
since Oct 14, 1862 by order of Dr. Randall

*This company was successively designated as Captain Jackson's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. C. Beck

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. R. Beck

G. R., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186

Enlisted:

When *Aug 16*, 186

Where *Centerville*

By whom *J. P. Mattison*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *July 1*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Timmons' Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Arty. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

M. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. R. Beck
Co. I

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Aug 16*, 186*2*.

Place *Centerville*

Remarks *Gain by enlistment*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at a time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rowley

Copyist.

B

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. R. Beck

Co. E, 1st Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. None of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. O. N. M. Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Tex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Osburn

Copyist.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. R. Beck

Co. G, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec.

1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

Copy.

(Confederate.)

B.
1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Col. J. K. I. Deck
Col., Co. *D.*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks: *Went*

Number of rolls

83

(5306)

J. E. Douglas
Capt.

(CONFEDERATE.)

B 1 2 172

J. B. Buck
P. C. & 2 1/2 1/2 1/2

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of
at
Texas General Hospital,
Quitman, Miss.

for Dec 23 1862 to Feb 7, 1863.
dated Feb 7 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

B 1 2 Reg. 1 Tex

J B Beck
Pol Co E 2 Tex Reg Inf

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

Texas General Hospital,
Quitman, Miss.

Feb 7 to 28, 1863.

Dated Feb 28, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Aug 13, 1861.

* Camp ^{Highfield} ^{the} ^{Texas}
Capt. ^{Madison} ^{Madison}

War

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

Nov 6, 1862

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Capt. Decker

Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

* ^{Present} ^{Present}
on Roll

Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

B

2 Reg 1 Tex

J R Jack
P A Co E 2 Tex Reg Inf.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of
at

Texas General Hospital,
Quitman, Miss.

for

March & April, 1863.

dated April 30, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

August 13, 1862.

Where

Fairfield Ark

By whom

Capt. Madeworth

Period

War

Attached to Hospital:

When

Nov. 6, 1862.

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Jacker

To what time

Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Transferred to Rest.

Book mark:

Beck, J. R.

Co. E 1st Path Reg't Haul's Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Red Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

L. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Amnesty Sheet

Assignment

Contracts

Death or Effects

Detention

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. R. Beck

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *J. R. Beck*

a *Private*

of Co. *G* Reg't *2nd*

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, nor duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. R. Beck
Sworn to and signed at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

John Fry 20 Reg't *Ohio Vols*
May AND PAROLING OFFICER

290
Beck, S. R.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Beck, J. R.

Beckelbach, G

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 into the 1st Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Birkelbach, George

237
Becker Henry

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734969	20
2	5067	21
3	5159	22
4	5255	23
5	5317	24
6	5447	25
7	5496	26
8	9132	27
9	723750	28
10	144275231	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also *H. Becker, Timmons Reg't Tex Inf*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry Becker

Sgt. } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 17

, 1862

Where Austin County

By whom Lieut P. Schwander

Mastered into service:

When June 20

, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom No bounty rec'd no pay rec'd

To what time

, 1862

Remarks: Appointed Lieut Sgt James

This company was known at various times as Captain
Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion;
as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion;
and subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of the members, who had become separated from their command
while also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Royer

Copy

MAY 29

50734969

1912.

30, Due Conf States for
Clothing \$3.85.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry Becker
2 Sgt. } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for To Aug 31

Enlisted:

, 1862,

When

June 17

Where

Austin County

, 186

By whom

Lieut. P. Schavander

Period 3

Yrs. or for the war

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from enlistment

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Appointed 2 Sgt June 30

This company was known at various times as Captain
Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion;
as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion;
subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
Some of the members, who had become separated from their commands
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were re-
organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members of the Artillery Battalion were detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
K and it appears to have been transferred to
the Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

62
MAY

50735061

2
11
1

Pay due as private from
June 17 to June 30.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

By *Hy Brecher*
Lt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 1862

Where *Union Co*

By whom *Lieut P. Schwander*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Cavalry.

mark:

J. N. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

By *Becker*
2 Sgt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov + Dec*

Enlisted: , 186 2

When *June 17*

Where *Austin Co*, 186 .

By whom *Lieut Schwander*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *October 31*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Hy Becker

2 Sgt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Febr, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1863.

Where Austin Co

By whom Lieut Schwan der

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Steel's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; subsequently became Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Steel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi-River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

J. H. Royer

Copied

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

My Becker
Pvt , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jun 8 Feb , 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 17 , 1862.

Where Austin Co

By whom Capt Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 30 , 1863

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion;
Company D. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion;
subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Cavalry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex-
as and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist

50735447

50735447

1912.

leave since Nov 1 '63.

(Confederate.)

B | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Henry Becker

H. Sgt. } Capt H. Wickeland's Company
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.*

Age 26 years.

Appears on a

Muste'r Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1, 1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Single

County of residence Austin Co

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734274.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Sp, Co. *2*, *Becker* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*5*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186*5*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

B. J. G. Small

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

B | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Henry Becker

, Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

not dated, 1864.

Residence

Near New Ulm
at Krichendales Austin Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hibel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmer's Regiment Texas Infantry.

* List Indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. F. Jeffery

(652)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

10. *Henry, Parker,*
Lt., Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated, *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks: *admit*

Number of roll:

84

(6848)

William
Copied

Becker, Peter H.

Sgt., Co. D 2nd Battle ^{of} Paul's ^{Ex} Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inlosures.

Red Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

H. Baker

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Henry Parker a Sergeant of Co D 2nd Regt

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

H Parker

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John H. [Signature]

Le

Reg't

Ohio

Vols.

AND PAROLLING OFFICER.

233
Beckman, Henry

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Buckman, H.

570
Buckman, H.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Buckman, H.

Beese, F.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Beese, Friedrich

Beese. M.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Beese. M.

Behrend, J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Tunmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Behrens, J.

Behrens B. H.

Co. E. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., soeing later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	55795603	20
2	5682	21
3	5815	22
4	7753	23
5	8088	24
6	8321	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. H. Lehner

priv. } Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated July 19, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 9, 1862

Where Indian Territory

by whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 2 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The company was transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to J. A. Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company M of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Waul

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. F. Pickers

for Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 19 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When Sept 10, 1862

Where Second Top

By whom F. S. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Cost paid:

By whom no pay

To what time no bounty, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Absent without leave since August 1, 1862

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and Company M, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., T. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

F. S. Ledbetter

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. Ledbetter
Co. E, } 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept + Oct*

Enlisted: , 1862

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

June 16
Round Top
J. A. Ledbetter
3 years

no pay no bounty
, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Deserted* *Absent without*
leave since Aug 1 1862

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(1042)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. H. Behrens

Priv. Co. M,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station:

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date: , 186 .

Place:

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

sick since enlistment

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was now known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to be consolidated into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Arkansas Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., from San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rayby

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B

Behrens

1st, Co M,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug.

, 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 1864.

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Hospital, Liberty

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Hasty

Copyright

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Lewis ?
M., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 50, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Kaylor

239

Behrens, J.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Company. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Behrens, J.

Behrens. H.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Artillery Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Johnson's Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Behrens. J.

241
Behrens. J.

Co. L Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	30730965	20
2	1058	21
3	1196	22
4	1344	23
5	1462	24
6	1584	25
7	1712	26
8	1752 8472	27
9	254055	28
10	061473	29
11	057489	30
12	236897	31
13	45697695	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Behrens

Put, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.*

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated Apr 28*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *March 24*, 1862.

Where *Bellville*

By whom *Elliot*

Mastered into service:

When *Apr 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Drake*

last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Daniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, which was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mexico and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

[Signature]

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L B
F
Put } *Behrens*

Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

March 24, 186*2*
Bellville
Edhiatt

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr 4, 186*2*
Houston
Capt Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

No pay received, 186*2*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry battalion and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the members of the Artillery Battalion were detached from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the members of the Artillery Battalion were detached from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the members of the Artillery Battalion were detached from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry.

mark:

Copy

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. S. Dehrens
Out, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *was*

Cost paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Israel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
Tex. and Arts, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. S. Dehrens

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Behrens
Out, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 18 Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr. 14, 1862.

Where

Houston Tex

By whom

Capt. J. M. Drake

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nisell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Johnson

B

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. Behrens

Priv, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Volgt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-
pany A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Behrens

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Behrens

Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863

Enlisted:

When Apr 4, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. J. Johnson

Captain

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. Behrens

Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When Apr. 4, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. D. A. Kell

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom A. B. Adams & Co.

To what time Apr. 30, 1863

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Taken prisoner at
Vicksburg City July 14, 1863.

This company was known at various times as Captain
Vick's Company Volunteers; Captain Vick's Company and Com-
pany B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
S. Max and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

B | Legion Texas
J. B. Hurlburt
Obt Co B Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured....., 186

Where captured

Yazoo City

Remarks:

Number of roll:

By sheet 1

R. W. Fish

(8396)

Approved.

(Confederate.)

Texas Region Texas

B

J. Behrens

1st. C. B. Texas Region

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated

1st dated

, 186

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

Yazoo City
July 23

, 1862.

Number of roll:

25 1 sheet 2

Violations-Mem
(6099)

Dr. G. D. Daniels

Copies

(Confederate.)

B | Texas Legion | Texas

J. Behrens

Priv. Co. 6. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured

Yazoo City

When captured

July 13

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

35; sheet 2

Yazoo City, Miss.

(6296)

J. B. Stinson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

John Burkhens,
Pat. Co. C, Wall's Tex Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

, 186

Where captured *Yazoo City, Miss.*

When captured *July 14*, 1863.

Received *Aug. 3*, 1863.

Discharged *Aug. 13*, 1863.

Remarks: *Camp Morton Ind.*

Number of roll:

161; sheet *2 M. Leonard*

(000b)

copy

(Confederate.)

61

Tex

John E. Evans
Capt. 3rd Texas Inf. Regt.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863,
by order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro.
Mar. Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions
from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863.

Where captured *Yazoo City, Miss.*
When captured *July 14, 1863.*
Remarks:

Number of roll:

183 sheet

(6000)

L. E. Fehl

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

F.B. Halls Legion Tex.

*Refers
Part C. Halls Texas Legion*

Name appears as signature to a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Camp Morton, Ind., and forwarded to
City Point, Va., via Baltimore, Md., for ex-
change.

Roll dated Headquarters Camp Morton, Ind.,
February 26, 1865.

Where captured

When captured

Remarks

*Waco City Miss
July 14, 1863.*

Number of roll

100; sheet

(3006)

3

L. Murch
Copist

(Confederate.)

B

Mathewson Jr

John Bohannon
Capt Co. 6 1st Texas Inf Regt

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received

Aug. 14, 1863.

Where captured

Vazoo City

When captured

July 14, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.: Transferred for
Exchange Feb. 26 1865.

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 135

C. E. M. Loughlin

Copyist.

242
Behrens, John

Co., E. Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	58733201
2	56844
3	5766
4	5840
5	5904
6	7144
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

12 | Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Pennington
Part, { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for *until July 17, 1862*

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When *June 9, 1862*

Where *Flourish Tex*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

No. of miles to rendezvous *20*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. P. Nelson

John, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 19 to Aug 31*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 15*, 1862

Where *Reynolds Top*

By whom *J. A. L. Better*

Period *3 years*

Cost paid:

By whom *no pay*

To what time *no money*, 1862

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain *Robertson's* Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and Company M of Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Nelson

B Confederate.
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Behrens
Capt, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted: When June 16, 1862
Where Round Top
By whom J. A. Ledbetter
Period 3 years
Last paid: By whom Capt Beaumont
To what time Aug 31, 1862
Present or absent not stated
Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:
J. Nelson
Copied.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Lehrens

Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

Nov + Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. F. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B
John Behrens

1st, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 16

, 1863.

Where

Round Top

By whom

J. A. Redbetter

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt H. B. Adams

To what time

Dec 31

, 1863.

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Redbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was reorganized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Redbetter

Copies.

(Confederate.)

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Behrens

1st Co., 2nd

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Went to Camp Waul night 30 July

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raby

Copyist

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

Texas General Hospital,
Quitman, Miss.

of
at

for Apr 30 to Aug 31, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Enlisted to Hospital:

When

How employed

Not paid:

By whom

At what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Name appears in roll of Names
Present as J. Babcock

Mark:

J. Babcock

243
Behrens. S

Co., E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	58735604	21
2	5685	22
3	5767	23
4	5841	24
5	3905	25
6	7750	26
7	8092	27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein D

Number of personal papers herein D

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. V. Nelson

Wt., { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

dated July 19, 1862.

joined for duty and enrolled:

June 9, 1862

at Ft. Gibson, Tex.

by whom J. A. Ledbetter

3 years

20

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company M. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The
company were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regt.
upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
M. Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
M. Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Company B. 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'

mark:

J. Nelson

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Peters

Peters, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 17th - Aug¹st*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 10*, 1862

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. H. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay*

To what time *no bounty*, 186

Present or absent *not stated*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company H. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by A. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Veelson

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

S. Behrens

privt, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt J. Pearson

At what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 2, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: . . .

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. P. Harris

privt., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov + Dec*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 186*2*

Where *Round Top*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*2*

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. Steeson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B.
S. Behrens

Priv., Co *M.*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Wounded Camp Waul night 30 July

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery, and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

N. A. Robby

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Behrens

1st, Co.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Hurlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Mexico and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. R. R. R.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

12
E. J. Lehrens

Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 16

, 186

Where

Reformed Top

By whom

J. A. Ledbetter

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. V. H. R. Adams

To what time

Dec 31

, 186

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The company were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

J. Stearns

Copyist.

✓ 255
Bennett, T. G.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729931
2	9324
3	9438
4	9547
5	9654
6	9846
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Theodore Bennett
9 (Nichols) Tex Inf
1 Confed. Cav.

Waul's Leg.

Bennett, T.G.
Pvt. Co A. 1st Tex. Cav.

Subject: Paroled prisoner applying for furlough

Title of record: L.R. #230

Dept. Richmond.

Date:

Oct. 13/64

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.
(Confederate)

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. S. Kennell

2 Sgt.

{ Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Camp Waul

July 10

1862

Nativity

Matagorda

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Calhoun, Texas

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A. 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G. Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R & P Office, War Department, in 1882) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Check mark:

John Stewart

Copyist

(Confederate.)

B. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. G. Bennett.

2 Sgt. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Oct. 8

Where

Galveston

, 1862.

By whom

Capt. Massie.

Mustered into service:

When

Where

, 186

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of reenlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Cavalry and some men from the 1st (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Reg-

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. S. Stewart

Copyist.

JAY 23

50720324

1912.

time extended for war.
Pay due as private from
Apr. 24 to June 7.
appointed 2 Sgt. June 7.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

13.

T. G. Bennett

2 Sgt, Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 8.

1862.

Where

Galveston.

By whom

Capt. Massie

Period

Mar.

Last paid:

By whom

Lt. McKeen

To what time

Apr. 24.

1862.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks: Elected 2 Sgt. June 7/62.
Pay due Private from Apr. 24.

This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. Stewart.

Copyist.

(1042)

(Confederate.)

13.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. G. Bennet.

2 Sgt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8 , 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Camp Massie.

Period War.

Paid paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug. 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Texas Infantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the river and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered back to the Texas Cavalry. Company G, Timmons' Texas Infantry, was detached from this command near to March, 1862, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry. In January, 1862, the remnant of Company G, Timmons' Texas Infantry, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry March 22, 1862. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar Dist of Texas, and Ash, dated March 22, 1862, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

James Stewart.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. G. Bennett

2d Sgt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mon. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

Jno. Stewart.

(22)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

13.

J. E. Bennett

2 Sgt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 8

, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt. Massie

Period

Mar

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Dec. 31

, 1861.

Present or absent

Remarks: Transferred to Cavalry Van Dine
Body Guard Feb. 1/63.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 2d Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex. N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

Copy

Sgt D. H. Bennett
application
for transfer from Co A
1st Bata Infy
to Dec. 31/01
Gen Van Dorn Esq
at camp by Capt Bradley
Sumner Nov 30/01



PERMISSION PIPE

Granada Dec. 30th 1862.
Major Kimmel A. A. G.

Sir

Sgt. ^gT. W. Bennett of Co. A.
Infantry 1st Texas Legion having applied for
a transfer to Capt. Van Dorn Body Guard.

This is to certify that I consent that said transfer
be made

Yours Respectfully,
Lieut. C. L. Linscott
Comdg. Co. A. Infantry
1st Texas Legion

B. J. Linscott
Lieut. 1st Texas Legion
Comdg. Co. A. Infantry

Approved
J. T. Wall
Col. Comdg.

I consent to receive T. W. Bennett as a private in
the company Guard of Van Dorn's Escort by way
of exchange for Wm. Schneider.

(over)

John Bradley
Capt. & Comdg.
Van Dorn's Escort

W² L² Co a 1st Batta Regt
W² L² Grenada Dec 30/62

Lt O Pampham

Aug Co a

det

I respectfully ask a transfer
from South Texas Regt - to the Cavalry company
commanded by Capt Bradley and serving as
Escort to Gen Van Dorn.

Yours &c

G. J. Bennett

244
Behrman H. G.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sr 2nd Lieut Sr 2nd Lieut
CARD NUMBERS.

1	5873	0039	20
2		0823	21
3		0118	22
4		0660	23
5		0397	24
6		0519	25
7		0640	26
8		6742	27
9		7455	28
10		7771	29
11		8121	30
12		723472	31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Consecrated

79

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. G. Behrman

Age 27, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age 31 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

Date April 5, 1862.

Enrolled:

When March 31, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Mrs. Archer

Entered into service:

When April 15, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. S. M. Drake

Cost paid:

By whom

To what time 186

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company; Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. G. Schermann
Dr 204 { Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 31 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*
July 14, 1862.

Nativity *Oldenburg*

Married or single *Married*

Residence *Korris*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs Dist of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R & P. 124574.

Book mark:

W. M. Potter

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John G. Schuman

Age *31* years, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *March 5 to June 1, 1862.*

Enrolled: *March 31, 1862.*

When

Where

By whom *John G. Schuman*, 186

Mustered into service:

When *March 5, 1862.*

Where

By whom *John G. Schuman*, 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks *Mustered in as private April 1 (1862)*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., K. Max and Aris, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

John G. Schuman

Copyist.

NOTED

215

Elective 24th April 15

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

2nd Dr., Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 15*, 186

Where *Waukegan*

By whom *Att. Gen. Drake*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Private

Copyist.

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept 1 Oct 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: Recruitment shows R.
2nd Lewis' presence for duty

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Waul's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Waul's Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Nathaniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

McWalter

Copyright.

Confederate.

13
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. G. Timmons
No 24, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

April 15

, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt J. M. Drake

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery, and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

152668 other

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

He G. Beckman

Dr 2 Lt, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y & Feby*, 186 3

Enlisted:

When *April 15*, 186 .

Where *Franklin*

By whom *Capt J. M. Drake*

Period *was*

Cost paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent *At Ser*

Remarks: *on Special Duty on Staff of*
Al. H. Waul Nov 7/62

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1862, and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

W. M. Drake

B

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. G. Behrman
2d Lt., Co. C, 1st Reg., Waul's Legion.

Appears on **Regimental Return**
 of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

St. Behrman

2^d Lt., Co. C, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 1862

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

N. A. Hooley

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. G. Behrman

2nd Lt., Co. C, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1867.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 1867.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raby

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. G. Behrman

2^d Lt, Co. C, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station *Vicksburg*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Wiesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 43, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Lacey

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. G. Behrman

2nd Lt., Co. C Inf., Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Muster dated Camp Waul near
Brenham Tx June 30, 1862

Date of appointment Apr. 15, 1862.

Remarks: _____

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

(648)

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

Wm. C. De Haven

2nd Lieut.

Capt. C. C. Johnson

Co. 3rd Batt. Wash. Inf.

Met & signed a

Memorandum 13th Nov.

Board of General Auditors

C. C. De Haven

2^d Aud^s Office,

Nov. 15. 1864.

The within signa-
ture of Capt. O.

authentic appears
to be genuine.

J. R. Campbell

I hereby certify upon ^{honor} that Henry G.
Holsman was a second Lieutenant of my
company and died in the smallpox Hospital
at Pickensburg on the first day of March 1863
He was last paid by Capt. H. B. Adams & I
all M. P. L. up to the 31st day of December
1862 and pay is due him from the first day
of January 1863 to the first day of March 1863
Haverhill Pa August 25th 1863

Atto Mathias
Capt. comd'g Co. B. 1st Batt
9th Cal Inf Regt

No 9857.

and that the statement made under oath by the said
Mary L. Behrman the claimant in the relationship
to the said deceased is true and correct in
every particular to the best of his knowledge and belief
and that the said statement is wholly substantiated.
Done at London the 24th day of Oct. 1880.

John Mackinnon
Deputy Secretary
and the 16th November 1880

William Mitchell

John Mackinnon M.B.

Henry G. Bohman
Sgt. W. B. 1. Batt. Cavt.
1st Lt. Hanks Texas Legion

Application of

Mary L. Behrman widow

of the estate of the

~~John Mackinnon~~
~~Deputy Secretary~~
~~and the 16th November 1880~~

Specie of C.
Col Subbott
President of the
Pent.

and that the statement made under oath by the said
 Mary L. Sherman, the claimant as to her relationship
 to the said deceased officer is true and correct in
 every particular to the best of his knowledge and belief
 and that the said Nathaniel is wholly disinterested.
 Given to subscription before me at Port Allen.

In Testimony whereof I have
 hereunto set my hand & official
 seal this 10. November 1865

William Anderson

Not. Public N. B.

No 9387.

Henry S. Sherman
 Esq. B. & C. St. Wash. D.C.
 10th St. N. W. N. Y. City

Applicant of
 Mary L. Sherman widow

See 2nd page of file

~~James H. Sherman
 Esq. N. Y. City
 10th St. N. W. N. Y. City~~

Heard J. C.
 Col. Subloc. 10th St.
 N. Y. City
 Pres.

The State of Texas

Harris County } On this the 10. day of November 1863 personally
appeared before me the undersigned Notary Public in and
for Harris County Mary L. Behrman, who having been duly
sworn according to law deposes and says: That she is the
widow of Henry B. Behrman deceased, who was 2nd
Lieutenant in Capt. Oros Mathews Co. B first
Battalion of Lt. Parks Texas Legion in the service of
the Confederate States in the present war with the
United States: That the said Henry B. Behrman departed
at Houston Harris Co. Texas on or about the 1st day
of April 1862 and died on the 1st of March 1863
at Vicksburg Mississippi leaving no children. That
applicant makes this deposition for the purpose of
obtaining from the Government of the Confederate
States whatever may have been due the said Henry B.
Behrman at the time of his death for pay, bounty or
other allowances for his services as 2nd Lieutenant
aforesaid, and authorized Warren Adams to collect the
sum & submit the same and receipt therefor.

This 10. November 1863 }

William Anderson

Mary L. Behrman.

Not. Public H.C.

And on the same day and year aforesaid also appeared
J. H. Hallett, who is well known to me and whom I certify
to be a person of veracity and credit, who having been
duly sworn by me says that he is well acquainted with
Mary L. Behrman, the claimant, and also knew the
said Henry B. Behrman, the deceased officer for 10 years

Richardson

Nov 20th 1864

of N.H. & F. Co.

San Francisco

Dear Sir

I have the honor

to acknowledge

the receipt of

your letter of

the 19th inst.

in relation to

the above

mentioned

business

and in reply

to inform you

that the same

has been

forwarded

to the proper

authorities

for their

consideration

I am, Sir,

Very respectfully,

Your obedient servant,

TREASURY DEPARTMENT, CONFEDERATE STATES.

SECOND AUDITOR'S OFFICE,

RICHMOND, VA.,

Nov 17th 1864

Sir:

Herewith I enclose to you certificate No. 24687 for \$

16 66/100

being the amount of the claim of Mary L. Bachman,
widow of Henry L. Bachman

deceased, late

2^d Lt. of Capt. Mathewson's Co. B, 1st Regt. Col. Paul's Inf. Regt.

for the services of said deceased, from 31st Dec.

1862, the date when

last paid, to 1st March 1863, the date of his death

inclusive, 1 months and 1 day at \$ 80. per month,

(\$ 40.00) for use and risk of horse at 40 cents per day, () bounty ()

and months and days commutation for clothing, () less

stoppages

Payable to Mary L. Bachman, wid of deceased

Please acknowledge the receipt of the enclosed certificate

W. H. S. TAYLOR,

Auditor.

Per

W. H. S. Taylor
Chief Division Document Editors

W. H. S. Taylor
President's Staff
Pres.

Special

No. *207*

Account.

Henry J. Robinson
Demanded.

John Martin
John Martin

Due \$100

REMARKS.

*Pay to order and payable to order
of the undersigned, milits, &c.*

*Co. B 2nd Regt 9th Inf
Texas*

Reported, *100*
Confirmed, *100*

Mary L. Pickman, widow of—
Nathaniel Pickman, deceased,
late 5th Lt. of Co. H. 1st Mass. Cavalry, C.B.
1st Regt. Mass. Cavalry Dr.

For pay of said deceased from 31st Dec. 1863 to 31st Dec. 1864
last payment made to her on 31st Dec. 1864
Amount due Mary L. Pickman \$162.66

As per Captain Benjamin Burrows

Payable to Mary L. Pickman, widow of said deceased
son of Col. Lamborn
President of the
Board

TREASURY DEPARTMENT,

SECOND AUDITOR'S OFFICE,

Nov 16th 1864

M. C. Haddock Clerk.

COMPTROLLER'S OFFICE,

Nov 17th 1864

J. C. Courtney

244-a
Belhenth, H

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant	Sergeant
----------	----------

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Belhwest, Henry

245
Belhwest Henry

Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant *Sergeant*

CARD NUMBERS.

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20

21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Henry Belhwest, C.S. Zouave Cotton Co.*

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. 1
Henry Belinewsk

Lt., Co. *B*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks: *Member of 2 Batt'n*
Joussels (La)

** Name cancelled*

Number of rolls

84

(0300)

J. Harin

Copied

+ Bilhew H.
 Sgt., Co. B La Grange *Waulsby's Division*
 (Confederate.) Reg't

/ Inclosures.

Ad Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
M. Charges	Med. Den. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Statement Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Blank Sheet	Med. Examination
Document	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

H. Billhardt

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9th A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Henry Bilhous - 1st Sergeant Co. of Reg't *Infantry 1st Reg't*

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

He Bilhous

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John B. Jones 20 Reg't 1st Ohio Vol.
John B. Jones
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

246

+ *Belinsky, Julius*

Co. *B. Waul's Texas Legion.*
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	58730659	20
2	0137	21
3	5273	22
4	0465	23
5	0537	24
6	0842	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

None Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

Waul's, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age *23* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

on *the April 15*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *March 17*, 1862

Where *Spring Branch*

By whom *Wm. Anders*

Admitted into service:

When *April 1*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. M. G. Drake*

First paid:

By whom

At what time 186

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company; Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company R, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company O of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company O Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., San Antonio and Arin, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for July 7, 1861, 1861.

Enlisted:

When July 7, 1861, 1861.

Where Texas

By whom Capt. J. D. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Sept. 1861

To what time Jan. 1862, 1862.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: He was with our men

since Dec. 2, 1861, at the same place.

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was reorganized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.

It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Edgar, Dist. of Tex., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age years.
Appears on Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for April 5 to June 3, 1862.

Enrolled:
When
Where April 17
By whom Company, 186

Mustered into service:
When
Where April 17
By whom Company, 186

Last paid:
By whom No pay 200
To what time
Remarks: 186

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., C. Max. and Aris, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:
W. M. Peter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on _____, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for _____

Enlisted: _____, 1862.

When _____

Where _____, 186

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid: _____

By whom _____

To what time _____

Present or absent _____, 186

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark: _____

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Nathaniel Nathansky

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Not Stated*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company; Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. C. H. H. H.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Waul
Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When:

Apr 1, 186

Where:

Houston

By whom *Capt. J. H. Brown*

Period

was

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave since
Dec. 2, 62 supposed prisoner.*

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company U, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to be into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book work:

Waul's Legion

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm. Nathusius
{ Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *23* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Camp Hill

July 15, 1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Single

Residence

Harris

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1902,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 7M374.

Book mark:

Wm. Nathusius

✓ 17
Bell John

Co. A., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	557.33281	20
2	3375	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

B | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Bell

Pha, { Capt. Sam Carter's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 35 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

May 3

, 1862.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt. Carter

Entered into service:

When

May 3

, 1862.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt. Carter

Last paid:

By whom

Bounty pd

To what time

, 1862.

Remarks: Deserted

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G B Murstain

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Bell

Rank, Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

first mustering 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 3, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Carter

Period War

Cost paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserted May 8, '62.

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Bynum

248
Bell John

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072 942.3	20
2	9541	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *D*

Number of personal papers herein *D*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

Confederate.

13

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Bell

Rat.

Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 38 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

How paid:

By whom

At what time

Remarks: Deserted (over)

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry
Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of
men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas
and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas
Infantry. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Reg-
iment Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
company of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The two infantry battalions were sent to the Gulf of Mexico
and were also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the men, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'

Mark:

Israel Stewart

Copyist.

MAY 23

50729427

1913

Recd Bounty but no pay

B. ~~Commodore~~ **Waul's Legion, Texas.**

John Bell
 Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.
 Appears on **Company Muster Roll**
 of the organization named above,
 for **to Aug. 31, 1882.**

Enlisted: **May 1**
When **Edgewood**
Where **Capt. Bolling**
By whom **War**
Period
Last paid:
By whom
To what time
Present or absent
Remarks: **Deserted.**

*This company subsequently became Company G, Thummes
 Regiment, Texas Infantry.
 Waul's Texas Legion, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to
 Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was
 reorganized in October, 1861, and then consisted of two companies
 of all infantry battalions of its companies and of a cavalry
 battalion and two companies of artillery. The cavalry battalion served out
 the fall of 1861 and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
 but it was also known as Willis' Battalion. The two companies of
 Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
 of its members who had become separated from their companies
 and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Company
 A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the remainder of
 some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the
 Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remainder of Company
 Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred
 the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry bat-
 talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, March 28, 1864, and
 A. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Thummes
 Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

James Stewart

249
Bell, J. H.

Co. 13, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS

1	5073	3848
2	3963	
3	4077	
4	4957	
5	7575	
6	7833	
7	8017	
8	8263	
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BACK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

B

J. H. Bell
1st Co.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 1st, 1862

Place Waul

Remarks Gain by enlistment

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as White Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and consequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Tammes' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. H. Bell

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B
J. B. Bell
Lieut. Col. F.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug.

1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 1, 1862.

Place

Camp Waul

Remarks:

Gained enlistment

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Illegible

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rosby

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B

Bell

Co. H,

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug.

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Perlaugh

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rosoy

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

B

Bill

J.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 186*4*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Furlough

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Hawley

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

Waul's Legion, Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July 1, 1862

Enlisted:

When

July 1, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Waul

Period

1 year

Last paid:

By whom

Pay den from

To what time

enlisted, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

at Fort Fisher
Waul's Legion

*This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 11th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Paul
Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
 { Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1861.

Enlisted:

When July 1, 1861.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Bapt. P. Bradley

Period 2 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time indistinct, 1861.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent on sick
leave since Aug. 1861

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 1st Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 62 Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Hill and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Paul
Copyist.

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Waul

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where Jan., 1862

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time Oct. 1, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent with leave
since Aug. 20, 1862.

*This company was known at various times as *Bradley's*, *Bradley's Company* and *Company F*, *Waul's Texas Legion*, and *Company B*, 2d Infantry Battalion, *Waul's Texas Legion*. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from *Company I*, 1st Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became *Company A*, *Tammox's Regiment Texas Infantry*. *Waul's Texas Legion*, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to *Colonel Waul* by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of *Vicksburg* the cavalry battalion served east of the *Mississippi River* and still retained the name of *Waul's Legion*, but it was now known as *Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry*. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the *Trans-Mississippi Department*, were ordered in 1863 into *Steel's Command Texas Cavalry*. *Company A* of the *Artillery Battalion* was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the *1st Texas Field Battery*. In January, 1864, the remnant of *Company B*, *Artillery Battalion*, was attached to *Company A* of the *1st Infantry Battalion* and it appears to have been transferred to the *2d Texas Field Battery* March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., *H. Mex. and Ariz.*, dated March 23, 1864, and formed *Tammox's Regiment Texas Infantry*.

Book mark:

W. H. Z. Schuch

Copied

MAY 23

50734077

1912.

Barrett, L. C. 2nd.
Was recently enrolled.
Is entitled to compen-
sation and has therefore
not reported to the Co.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. N. R. L.

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 1, 1861.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Waul

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Spring 1862 pay.

To what time Dec 1, 1861.

Present or absent

Remarks: Exempt by order

of Secy of War and dis-

*This company was known at various times as Captain
Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and
Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was
composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Com-
pany I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as White Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company
B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 81, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 29.

50734257

1912.

charged Jan. 23. 1912.
by order of Col. F. W.
Mant, issued at Berlin.
Ark.

✓ Bell. L.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS

1	50728809	2	
2		3	
3		4	
4		5	
5		6	
6		7	
7		8	
8		9	
9		10	
10		11	
11		12	
12		13	
13		14	
14		15	
15		16	
16		17	
17		18	
18		19	
19		20	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. Texas.

L. Bell

Pvt., Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for March & April, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

, 186

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: Deerted. This name reported on last muster roll.

*This company was organized August 25, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanred prisoners of war, who had been assigned to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 100, A. S. I. G. O. dated September 4, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Hafford

+
Beller Reuben H

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	38724157	21
2	4278	22
3	4410	23
4	4521	24
5		25
6		26
7		27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B
Reuben D. Vain

Pat { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age *32* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Organization June 21, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$ *100* 100; equipments, \$ *20* 100

Remarks *Due C.S. for Clothing 58*

"The company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Bowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex. N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

P. Middleton

Copyist.

B

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Reuben H. Bellew

Pos, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Ford by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(643)

Copyright.

B

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Reubin H. Bellew

Pat, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 20, 1862.

Where Washington, D.C.

By whom Capt J. S. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Bounty Paid

"This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Stewart's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(102)

Copies

B

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Reuben H. Biller

Rank

{ Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb 1863.

Enrolled:

When June 20, 1862.

Where Washington, Tex.

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

"This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion crossed east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

201

Copyist.

Bellinsky, Julius

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as *Wills' Batt'n Texas Cav.*, serving later in *Steel's Command Texas Cav.* In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form *Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry*.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Belinsky, Julius

253
Bilsloff -

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Rietzlaff B.

Bennett, J. W.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729339	20
2	2944	21
3	2442	22
4	2559	23
5	2665	24
6	2767	25
7	2864	26
8	738379	27
9	8926	28
10	273647	29
11	144274839	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38
20		39

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Bennett, T.W.

Sgt.

Haul's Tex. Leg.

Subject: Trans. Co. A. S. S. Cav.

Title of record: S.O. 7

Army of Miss—Van Dorn

Date: Jan 22, 1863.

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.
(Confederate)

(CONFEDERATE.)

B 1 1
J. G. Bennett
Co. A. 1

Tex

Tex

Appears on a Register of

Medical Director's Office,

Richmond, Va.

Went's
Leg

Hospital

Period

Howard's Grove
Oct. 15 to 22, 1864

Remarks:

Brookhaven, Miss

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 177, page 174

W. S. S. S.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. W. Bennett.

Ent. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age 17 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct. 10, 1862.

Where Hempstead.

By whom Capt. Finnie.

Mustered into service:

When , 1862.

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Lt. Cunningham.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 2d (Hirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Tamm's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Tamm's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. Stewart

(over)

Copy 1st.

MAY 23.

5072319

1912.

*time extended for war.
Boanty paid*

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

13

J. H. Bennett

Priv. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 17 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul
July 10, 1862.

Nativity Kentucky

Married or single Single

County of residence Lewis

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A. 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly of re-enlisted men from Company G. 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Wurby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G. Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H. Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R & P Office, War Department, in May, 1893,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R & P. 12474.

Book mark:

J. H. Stewart

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

13. J. H. Bennett

1st, Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

Aug. 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 10

1862

Where

Bastrop

By whom

Capt. Kinney

Period

Mar

Last paid:

By whom

Lt. Cunningham

To what time

Apr. 24

1862

Present or absent:

Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of 2 1/2 companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(142)

J. H. Stewart

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

13

J. H. Bennet

Art., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 4 Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 10

, 1861.

Where

Bastrop.

By whom

Capt. Ginney

Period

War.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Tennessee
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 28, 1864, and formed Tennessee
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. H. Stewart

Original.

(Confederate.)

B. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Bennet.

Capt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 10, 1861.

Where Bastrop.

By whom Capt. Finney.

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*The company subsequently became Company G, Thomson's
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1861. It was
re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was now known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 20, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
M. Mex. and Ark., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Thomson's
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Geo. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. H. Bennett.

1st, Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan 4 Feb. 1863

Enlisted:

When Oct. 10 1861.

Where

Bastrop.

By whom

Capt. Finney

Period

War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time

Dec. 31

1861.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. W. Bennett
Out., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 10

, 1861.

Where

Bastrop

By whom

Capt. Finney

Period

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

June 30

, 186

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent without leave

(Texas)

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

John Stewart

Copyist.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Bennett

, Co. A, 1st Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

B. J. Bennett

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas

B
J. H. Bennett
Co. A, 1

Appears on Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Dec*

Commissioned officers present and absent: , 186 *J*.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:
Date
Place

Remarks , 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:
absent without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thomas' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Starnell

Copyd.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. Bennett

, Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 1864.

Residence

Near Yorktown
Le Witt Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Thompson's Regiment Texas Infantry.

*List indexed: "Rec'd. A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

U. S. Jeffery

(1862)

Copyist.

131 (Confederate.
1 Battalion.
Waul's Legion Texas.

J. P. Bennett
M. Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*
When captured *July 4, 1863.*
Remarks:

J. P. Douglas
James

Bennett, J. W.
Pat., Co. *A* *1st Artillery* *Regt*
Alger
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Den. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contract

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Duty

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. W. Bennett

.

h

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *John C. Fry*, *1st Regt* of *Miss* Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. H. Brewster

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9* day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry *2d Regt* *Miss* Vol.
May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

256
Bannon, E.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Brunow, Edward

557
Benson, J. C.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Benson, Joseph S.

258

Benson, Joseph, S
Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724153
2	4274
3	4405
4	4517
5	731124
6	7330
7	44339810
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

Back Mark:

See also

B

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph S. Benson

But } Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 38 years.

Appears on

Company Munster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Entered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Not paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$150.00; equipments, \$25.00

Remarks: One C.S. for nothing 58

This company was known at various times as Captain Benson's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Benson's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was disbanded in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. P. Middlebton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph S. Benson

1st

, Co. A,

{ Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First Muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Registered:

When

June 11, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks:

Sick at home in
Texas

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 102, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(1862)

Copyist.

B

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph S. Benson

Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where June 11, 1862.

By whom Capt. J. S. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

no pay

, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Came up with the Com-
pany Oct 8, 1862.

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waul's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain
Waul's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's
Legion; and as Company A, Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry.
The company was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The company was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 1st Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'
1st Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copies.

B

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph S. Benson

Pr.

Capt. J. O. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When June 11, 1862.

Where Washington Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

At what time Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Benson's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Benson's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Company

Regt., Co. A, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug , 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 1864.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place, 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

1046

J. B. Benson

Pr. Co. A. Hauls Legions of Con

Residence Berleson Co. Tex

Appears on a

Record

of officers and men of the so-called Confederate States paroled by T. S. Post, Provost Marshal Post of Brenham, Texas, for the month of August, 1865.

Record dated

Mr dated

Date of parole

Mr dated

No. of parole

261

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

1

(632)

B. J. B. Driscoll

Copyright

239
Benson Nathaniel J.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724157	20
2	4246	21
3	4406	22
4	4578	23
5	736926	24
6	4123	25
7	7332	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein P

Number of personal papers herein P

BOOK MARK:

See also

B

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Nathaniel J. Benson

Rank

{ Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 33

years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

June 11, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Entered into service:

When

June 11, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

J. G. Thomas

What paid

By whom

No Pay

To what time

20th Decr 1862

1862

Value of horse, \$150.00; equipments, \$25.00

Remarks: Due C.B. for Clothing 58

This company was known at various times as Captain Benson's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Benson's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

B

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Nathaniel J. Benson

Capt

, Co. A,

Cavalry Battalion,

Appears on

Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

Sick at home in Texas

, 186

This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, and April, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. O. Middleton

Copyist.

B (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Nathaniel B. Benson
Pr, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *Sept + Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:
When *June 11*, 1862.
Where *Washington Texas*
By whom *Capt J. D. Thomas*
Period *3 yrs or the war*
Last paid:
By whom *no pay*
To what time, 186

Present or absent *Absent*
Remarks: *Sick in Fayette Co Texas July 31 1862*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Benson's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Newland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was composed in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to them and consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:
J. P. Middleton
Copyright.

D

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Nathaniel J. Benson

Prs. { Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When June 11, 1862.

Where Washington, Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom No pay

To what time, 186 .

Remarks: In Texas absent without leave

*This company was known at various times as Captain Rowland's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Wood's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. B. Benson
Capt., Co. 4, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Present enlisted men accounted for: *this month.*
Present without leave since some date

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love
Copyist.

B (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Benson
Rev., Co. *A*, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Abraham

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

Copy

(Confederate.)

B | Waul's Legion.

| Texas.

Platoon 2nd
Co. H, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date _____, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two cavalry battalions of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nisiel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

260
Bentell. E

Co. 3, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	57936065	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

B | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. Bentell
{ Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30 , 186 2

Enrolled:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Mastered into service:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Remarks: Received the bounty

(over)
*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Wiggin's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to John Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., 1st and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(142) J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

MAY 29.

50736065

1912.

afterward conscripted and
took out his alien
papers.

✓ 261
Berdell J.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	52735975	20
2	6091	21
3	6209	22
4	6313	23
5	6415	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ Back Mark: _____

✓ See also _____

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Berdel

Plt. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

from to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

On Nov. 5, 1861.

At Galveston

By whom Capt. Quitach

Entered into service:

Reenlisted + term, 1862.

are extended for the war

whom

Not paid:

whom Maj. Th. Oswald

what time Apr. 30, 1862.

Rank: County pd. Due to States. \$320

This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 24 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some members of this company formerly served in the 6th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Put *J. Berdel*

....., Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *Nov. 5*, 1861

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt. Quitsch*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Oswald*

To what time *Apr. 24*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th Texas Infantry, Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Berdel
Pos. Co. F., { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Nov. 5, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Zuitsch

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Pat. *Randall*, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Nov. 5

, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt. Quitch*

Period

3 years

Last paid:

by whom

Capt. Adams

at what time

Oct. 31

, 1862.

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *Left sick on*

(over)
This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
the members of this company formerly served in the 9th
Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the capture of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
The members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

107 2008

50738317

1212

the retreat from Pokey-
ford. Dec. 2-62.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Berdell

Pat: Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

Jan. 1 Feb. , 1863.

listed:

When Nov. 5 , 1861.

Where Galveston

by whom Capt. Zutsch

for 3 years.

last paid:

by whom Capt. Adams.

at what time Oct. 31 , 1862

present or absent absent

Remarks: Left sick on retreat

This company was successively designated as Captain [unclear]'s Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Timmons) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [unclear] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company [unclear] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [unclear] and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

1912

50736415

1912.

from Rokyford Dec 2 - 62.

263
Berger, S.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 as Fern Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Burger, S.

262-a

Bergeron, Drossin

B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry. Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as White's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Thummett's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

with

Bergeron, Drossin

262
Bermillion, W. O.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Obermiller, W.

Burmister, H.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty. Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Simmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Assistant Cook Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Burmeister, H.

✓ 365
Burriger J. C.

Co. *L*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant *Sergeant*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728745	20
2	80734	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *J. P. Burringer, Exchanged with C. S. a*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Berriger

4 Sept.

Co. G.

Willis' Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Mich. & Apl.

1864.

Enlisted:

When

Aug. 1

1862.

Where

Camp Pratt, La.

By whom

Col. Montgomery

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

May: Avant

On what time

Oct. 31

1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was organized August 28, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been sent to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Co. G. O., dated September 4, 1862, was assigned to Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

St. H. Keibler

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

73

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Bersiger
3 Sgts., Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 7 Oct, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Aug. 6, 1862.

Where

Camp Pratt, La.

By whom

Col. Montgomery

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Grant

To what time

Feb. 29, 1864.

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks On special detail to Tex.

for 60 days.

*This company was organized August 25, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been turned to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 100, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. W. Hubbard

Copyist.

Berry, Charles. J.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238114	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

B

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.
Waul's Legion.

Chas J Berry
5 Srgt, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence Waco Texas.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
Joa. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

55

(1865)

@ B M Loughlin

Copyist.

4 367

Berryhill. M. F.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50493970	20
2	6044	21
3	6712	22
4	6316	23
5	6418	24
6	6512	25
7	4427 4877	26
8	3312	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. F. Berryhill

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. H. H. Hargley

Period 3 years

Age paid:

By whom J. H. Grisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Status or absent. Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Berryhill's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. F. Berryhill

Pos.

Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 10, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Entered into service:

When May 10, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Cost paid:

By whom Pay due from

At what time enlistment. 1862

Remarks: Bounty paid. Due to State. \$2.20

This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. F. Berryhill

Post

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug , 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 10 , 1862

Where

Liberty

By whom

Capt. J. H. Hargley

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time

enlistment 1861

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wiley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to join into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Artillery Battalion March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by H. Q. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Attest:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. F. Berryhill

Put. Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 10, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. H. H. Hrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Absent sick in

This company was successively designated as (over)
Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th
(Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

(102)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

50736212 2
101

Hospital at Holly
Springs since Oct. 27
1862.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. F. Berryhill.

Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. + Dec. 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 10, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Hrigley

Period 3 years.

First paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

At what time Agust. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Berry's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Steel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Remarks:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

(Confederate.)

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Tom F. Berryhill

Priv, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Hargley

Period 3 years

First paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to join into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and was sent prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank Private

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. J. Berryhill,
Priv., Co. *F*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not later*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 186*3*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(6804)

J. Sharpe

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. J. Berghall
1st, Co. *I*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks: *Absent*

Number of rolls

88

(6896)

J. B. Douglas

Copyist.

Berryhill, M. J.

Reg't Co. D 1st Artillery Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Assembly Sheet

Enlistment

Extracts

Death or Effects

Discharge

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

of the arms and trunks of War belonging to the Army of the Tennessee
which Department having been surrendered by General C. Hardy Smith, C. S.
to the commanding and Department, to Major-General C. R. S. Gentry, M. S.
of the Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my
sole and exclusive power, that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Con-
federacy, or in any military capacity what ever, against the United States of Amer-
ica, and will to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released
by the authorities of the said by the authority of the Government of the United

Wm. F. X. Berryhill, Co D
Major's Dep. Legion U. S.

March 1862

M. F. Berryhill

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY.....9.....1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I M. J. B. Hill a Private of Co. F Wall Regt South Tennes Inf

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

M. J. B. Hill

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John D. Hill 2d Regt Ohio Vols.
Ma AND PAROLING OFFICER

268
Berryhill, W. T.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Berryhill, M. F.

269
Bertha, B.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Field Batt'y. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Flanders' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Barthe, B.

270
Berthe, B.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Barthe, B.

271
Bustwick H. A

Co. 7, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736181	20
2	7979	21
3	8172	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 7

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also S. Halff

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. A. Bestwick

Pub., Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 7 Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 15, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862.

Present or absent.

Remarks: Died near Caldwell.

(over)
*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 1, 1862, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(642)

Copyist.

50736181

50736181

1912.

⁶
Texas Sept. 4 - 62.
Supposed to have been
murdered.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion, Texas.

Boothwick

Post, C.D., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station:

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date: , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was now known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H.A. Crosby

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B
H. A. Bestwick

Capt, Co. *B*, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Sept 4*, 186*2*

Place *Caldwell, Tex*

Remarks: *Died*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Bestwick

Bethleman H.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Bihlman, Herman

273

Bettis Henry

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willie's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS

1	50724152	26
2	4278	27
3	4404	28
4	4516	29
5	4628	30
6	4603	31
7		32
8		33
9		34
10		35
11		36
12		37
13		38
14		39
15		40
16		41
17		42
18		43
19		44

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

B

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry Pettis

Capt.

Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 16 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Apr 24

1862.

Where

Burlington

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When

Apr 24

1862.

Where

Burlington

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom

No Pay

To what time

No Bounty

1862.

Valuation of horse, \$130.00; equipments, \$25.00

Remarks: Due C.S. for Clothing 3.58

This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

B

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry Bettis

Capt

, Co. A,

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First Muster Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period 1 year or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

186

This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, and were sent in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

B

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry Bettis

Capt

Co. A,

Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept + Oct

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr 24

, 1862.

Where

Burlington

By whom

Capt. G. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Aug 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Bounty Paid

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copied.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry Pettis

Can

years, Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

years.

400

Аррестован од

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for Jan + Feb

Invited:

, 1863

Wages

Where

Apr 24
Burlison, 1862.

By whom

Capl Thomas

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 8

, 1862

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Waul's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry company of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry company and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Some of them went into Steele's Command. The remainder of the Cavalry Battalion was detached from their command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of the 1st Cavalry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmon's Texas Infantry.

—

J. P. Middleton

Copyright

B (Confederate)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Henry Bellis
Art, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

10 May, 1864.

Apr 24, 1862.

Burleson Co. Texas

Capt. G. Thomas

3 yrs or the war

Maj. Arent

Oct 31, 1863.

Present

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company; Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Burleson's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. O. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry Bettis

Cor., Co. A, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Apr 24, 1862.

Where

Burlison Co. Texas

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. P. Middleton

1863

Copyright

274
*
Betts. A

Co. ~~7~~ Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735974	20
2	6090	21
3	6258	22
4	6312	23
5	6414	24
6	6589	25
7	64275217	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Betts

Post.

{ Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 42 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

the organization named above,

to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

At

May 28, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Admitted into service:

At

May 28, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

First paid:

By whom

Pay due from

At what time

enlistment

, 1862.

Remarks: Substitute for description

This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Bliss and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(22)

Copyist.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Batts

Priv

Appears on _____, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,
for

July & Aug. 1862

Enlisted:
When

Where May 28, 1862.

By whom James Hrigley.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid: Pay due from

By whom

To what time enlistment, 1866

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Substitute

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Signature: J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Belts

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. + Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 28, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Hargley

Period 3 years.

Not paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hargley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Missouri) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., F. Max. and Arja, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Butte

Pat., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 28, 1862.

Where Liberty

by whom Capt. Hargley

Period 3 years.

Not paid:

by whom Capt. Adams

at what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th
Mississippi Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was
mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
leaving of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
H, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Betts

Pat

Co. F,

{ 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When

May 28, 1862.

Where Liberty.

By whom Capt. Whigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th
Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
discontinued in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
at the same time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
Company B, 2d Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

Confederate,

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A Betts

Priv.

Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb.

Enlisted: , 1864

When

May 28

, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom

J. H. Grisham

To what time

Dec. 31

, 1863

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 5th (Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Anthony B. Lath
1st, Co. 2, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on 2

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(1863)

J. Harin

Copied.

F
Betts Anthony

Co. F

2nd Batt. N.Y. 34
Reg't
4th Div.

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

D. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Des. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l.

Assault Sheet

Discharge

Extracts

Pay or Effects

Section

Discharge from Hosp'l.

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l.

Transportation

A. Betts

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 4 1863.
TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I A. B. H. of Co. H 2nd Reg't
Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pen-
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this
_____ day of July 1863.

Richard P. ... Reg't
May Ohio
AND PAROLLING OFFICER. Vols.

Thank you for the
letter of the 11th inst.

and also for the
information received

from the
Major, in reference to
the matter of the
11th inst.

and also for the
information received
from the
Major, in reference to
the matter of the
11th inst.

Very
truly
yours

Wm. H. Hall

Major

Respectfully
Yours
Wm. H. Hall

274-a

Betts, Anthony

F., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry. Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Filed with

Betts, A

275
Bevel J.
Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilson's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)
Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Bevil Jackson

776
+
Bevil Jackson

Co. A Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50782717	25
2	3300	26
3	3992	27
4	3465	28
5	3538	29
6	7512	30
7		31
8		32
9		33
10		34
11		35
12		36
13		37
14		38
15		39
16		40
17		41
18		42
19		43

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

4
BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Jackson Bevil

Rank, Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.*

Age *23* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul near*
Brenham July 10, 1862.

Nativity

Texas

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Hopkins

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Captain Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 79474.

Book mark:

A. B. Motline

(160)

Copyist

B (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Jackson Civil

Art, Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for first muster Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

July 8, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt Carter

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due furnished

To what time present, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D,
Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H,
Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

A. B. Martin

Copyist.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Reid

Rank, Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When July 8, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Carter

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

(642)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Hill

Phil, Co. A, } 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

July 8, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt Carter

Period

Mar

Cost paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 3, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company H of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

A. B. Hill

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Bivell
Capt, Co D,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Decorations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 9, 1862*

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *Gain by enlistment.*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex., and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

W. A. Hobby

(1864)

Copyist.

✓ 277
Biediger. J

Co. *H*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>4074-8853</i>	<i>Exchanged Betw C S A</i>
2		
3		
4		
5		
6		
7		
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Jacob Biediger, 2 Tex Cav*
Exchanged Betw C S A.

*Biehlmann, H.***Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.****(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)**

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)*Private**Private***REFERENCE SLIP.**

Cards filed with

Bihlman, Herman

279
Biermister, -

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Simmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Assistant Cook Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Burmeister, H.

280
+ *Bihlman Herman*

Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	30730056	20
2	08445	21
3	0141	22
4	0279	23
5	01119	24
6	0540	25
7	0729	26
8	08119	27
9	8466	28
10	8952	29
11	1142730214	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *D*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK: _____

See also _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

Waul's Legion, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age *28* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 15*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *April 3*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Waul*

Mustered into service:

When *April 3*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Waul*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *1862*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company; Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was mustered in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. W. Dickman

Pvt. { Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *45* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*

July 14, 1862.

Nativity *Tennessee*

Married or single *Single*

Residence *Harris*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John Bickelman
Company C, Waul's Legion.
Age 18 years.
Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for April 15 to June 3, 1862.

Enrolled:
When April 13, 1862
Where Houston
By whom *Wm. Drake*

Mustered into service:
When April 13, 1862
Where Houston
By whom *Capt. Wm. Drake*
Last paid:
By whom *No pay recd*
To what time

Remarks: 186

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, was detached from this command in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the same Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Wm. Drake

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain
Waltham Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company
and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st In-
fantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed
part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry
and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members who had become separated from their command
were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
dered in 1864 into Nicol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B, 1st Texas Field Battery, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons'

mark:

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

For, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

, 1862.

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Absent Sick at Hospital
Wickburg

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathan's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company; Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. M. Potter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. B. Bickman

Post, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 13*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt J. M. Drake*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Williams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent sick in Hospital
Hickory, since Oct 5, 1862 (War)*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hieel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. Potter

May 29

Order of Randall

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Waul's, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January & February*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *April 13*, 1863

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *May 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Deserted from Hospital at Richmond*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

13
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

He Buchanan

For, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y & Feby*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *April 13*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *3 yrs or War*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Deserted*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. Bithleman

Co. D, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186*3*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Bithleman

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. Buhlman

Pte, Co. B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

100

100, Co. *1*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July *4*, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 186*3*.

Remarks:

** Duplicate shows Co. B.*

Number of rolls:

52

(6394)

J. D. Waul

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

6

Tex

H. Bihlman
Pvt Co B 1 Bat Tex Leg

Appears on a

Register

of Payments on Descriptive Lists.

Period of service:

From 1 July , 1863.
To 31 Oct , 1863.

When paid 12 Dec , 1863.

By whom paid Jno Decker
Amount \$44.

Remarks:

Ad. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 79, page 43

L. B. West

William H.
Ork, Co. Kansas *Reg't*

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Dec. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Assault Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Detention

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

No. 358.

Paid to Cash Oct. 12th 1863.

M. Williams, Cash.

For Cash on Hand.

From Sept. 1st 1863 to Oct. 31st 1863

Pay, - - - \$11.00

Amount \$11.00

Farrow & Bennett, printers, Mobile, Ala.

The Confederate States, Dr.

To *H. Philman Private*
Company "B" 1st Bata. Va. *Reign of Terror Legion Inf.*

For Monthly pay from *July 1st* 186*3* to *Oct 31st* 186*3*
being *3* months *31* days at *\$11* per month,

DOLLARS. CTS.

344 00

Deduct due

Amount paid,

344 00

I certify that I have entered this payment on *H. Philman's*
Descriptive List.

Under travelling orders from *John A. Chen, Capt. & S. G. M.*
Lieut. General Col. *3*

Received *H. Philman* this *12* day of *Decr.* 186*3*
from *Capt. John A. Chen, C. P. S. Quartermaster, C. S. Army.*
the sum of *Three hundred and forty four* $\frac{22}{100}$ Dollars.

being the amount, and in full of the above account.

[SIGNED DUPLICATES.]

H. Philman

WITNESS,

H. Philman

281

Bilinsky, Julius

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilson's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Belinsky, Julius

512
Birmingham, E. L.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cav., serving under in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the cavalry Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Lammont's Regt Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Birmingham, E. L. B.

Binger, S

Co. C , Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1861 part of the Arty. Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Burger, S

Burke, William

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Artillery Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery. The Infantry battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form the 1st Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Burke, William

Binkle, William

Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry; Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Burke, William

316
Bird. J.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	38735973	20
2	6089	21
3	6207	22
4	6817	23
5	6413	24
6	47253266	25
7	060474	26
8	1369	27
9	47051838	28
10	45719865	29
11	696454	30
12	705102	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Pat. J. Bird

{ Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Entered into service:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty pd. Due to States \$8.00

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Niscol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Bird.

Put *J.*, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 15*, 1862

Where *Liberty*

By whom *James Wrigley*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from*

To what time *enlistment*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J Bird.

Part. Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 15, 1862

Where

Liberty

By whom

Capt. Hargley

Period

3 years.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Wright's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th
(Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J A Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Bird

Post, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 15, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Whigley

Period 3 years

Cost paid:

by whom Capt. Adams

at what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain
Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th
(Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of the members, who had become separated from their command
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Cavalry Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Bird

Put , Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. , 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 15 , 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Whigley

Period 3 years

Cost paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Whigley's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

Confederate.

B 6 Legion Texas

John Bird

Regt. Co. B 6 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and
sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 18, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

BB; sheet J

(3000)

D. J. C. Dinsall

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B | Legion Army | Tex.

John Bird
Det Co. 15, Texas Legion Artillery

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received and discharged at Gratiot Street Military
Prison (St. Louis, Mo.), from July 15 to 31,
1863.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Received July 26, 1863.

Discharged , 186 .

Remarks :

Number of roll:

300 sheet

(300b)

1 specimen

Copyright

(Confederate.)

B | Legion | Sec.

John Bird,
Put Co. B Sec. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated Not dated

....., 186 .

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Received July 26, 186 .

Discharged, 186 .

Remarks:

Number of roll:

101; sheet 1 M. Leonard,

(089b)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Tex

John Bird
Adm. Texas Legion 1st B

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis, Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 1, 1863, by order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar. Gen. Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., Aug. 3, 1863.

Where captured *icksburg, Miss.*
When captured *July 4*, 186*3*.
Remarks:

Number of roll:

1113 sheet

(5596)

L. E. Fehl

Copyied

B

(Confederate.)

Walls Legion

Tex

John Bird
Capt Co F Walls Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Ind., desiring to take the Oath
of allegiance.

Roll not dated.*

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks Inscribed 28 May
1862 Liberty Texas Claims
to be a British subject
never took the Oath of
allegiance wants to be
released Doubtful

*Certificate shows: "Sworn to before me this 9th day of
December, 1863. 1st Lieut. MARY A. HOYT, Invalid Corps."

Number of rolls

78

C. E. McLaughlin

(6006)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Tw =

John Bird
Det. Co. B. Texas Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received

Aug 2, 1863

Where captured

When captured

, 186

Remarks, charges, &c.: Died Sept 26 1864

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 71

McWines

Clips

13 (Confederate.)
13th Mass. Cavalry Regt
John Bird
Capt Co 13th Mass. Cavalry Regt

Appears on a record of

Prisoners of War

who have died at Camp Morton, Indianapolis,
Indiana

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*
When captured *July 4*, 1863
When joined station *Sept 17*, 1863
Died *Sept 26*, 1864
Cause of death *Chronic Diarrhoea*

Number of grave *1130*
Locality of grave *Graveyard*
Burial

Remarks:

Camp Morton, Register No. 2; page 29

B. H. Miller

Copyist.

787
Bird, James

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Lammie's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Byrd, James

2-7-a
Bird, John

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also
known as Wilson's Battalion. In 1864 part of the Battalion became
Command Texas Cavalry. The remainder was transferred
to the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion. The Infantry Battalion were
consolidated in 1864 in Form Infantry Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Bird, J.

218

* *Birkelbach George*

Cc *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>58735981</i>	21
2	<i>6096</i>	22
3	<i>6214</i>	23
4	<i>6319</i>	24
5	<i>6470</i>	25
6	<i>6514</i>	26
7	<i>8713</i>	27
8	<i>9187</i>	28
9	<i>47248789</i>	29
10	<i>46868030</i>	30
11	<i>45331431</i>	31
12	<i>347795</i>	32
13	<i>116335631</i>	33
14	<i>317394</i>	34
15	<i>361680</i>	35
16	<i>48397178</i>	36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein *1*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *4 Birkelbach, Timmons Reg't Tex Inf*

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Geo. Birkelbach

Plt. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where June 17, 1862,

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When

Where June 17, 1862,

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty not paid.

This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 5th Texas Regiment, 2d Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Wilk's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, 2d Div. of Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

Confederate.

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Geo. Birkebaach

Put.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862

Enlisted:

When

June 17, 1862

Where

Camp Haul

By whom

Capt. Thigley

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time

enlistment, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Birkebaach's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 24 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Hatch) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 24th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book-mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(1862)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Geo. Birkelbach

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Capt. Hargraves.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hargraves' Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(1862)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Geo Burkelbach

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Geo. Birkelbach

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Hrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Hatch) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Meel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Last mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(44)

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Birkenbach

Pos. Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for Jan. 1 Feb.

Enlisted: When June 17, 1862

Where Ep. Waul

By whom Capt. Whigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time Apr. 30, 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Taken prisoner (over)

This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Texas Cavalry, consisting of two companies, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

J. A. Sugrham

Copies.

during the siege of
Vicksburg while scout.

1912.

50736514

MAY 29

during the siege of
Vicksburg while scout.

MAY 23.

50736514

1912.

Confederate.

03

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. Birkelbach

Co. F, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Apr. , 186 J.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Not here

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their companies and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. P. Small

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Birchelback

Re

Co. F

2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Dec.

1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Richard Lane

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Samuel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After leaving of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Nisiel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

O. J. Osburn

Copyist.

B (Confederate.)
Main Legion 1 Tex
by Beikilbork
Oct 60 F. M. Allen Texan Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

sent from Vicksburg, Miss., to Maj. Gen. Hurl-
but, June 23, 1863.

Roll dated Headquarters Dept. of the Tenn.,
Vicksburg, Miss., July 28, 1863.

Where captured

Near Vicksburg

When captured

June 14, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

98

(639b)

Druli

Copist.

(Confederate.)

B Ward's Legion Texas

E. Beckwith

Priv. Ward's Legion

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

belonging to the Rebel Army, in custody of Provost Marshal, Memphis, Tennessee.

When received

June 22, 1863.

Where captured

near Vicksburg, Miss.

When

June 24, 1863.

Disposition of prisoner

Remarks:

Memphis, Tenn., Register No. 2; page 11

Q. A. Taylor

Copy

(Confederate.)

73 Mills, George W.

Geo. W. Mills

Det. Co. 4 Mills' Division

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received July 7, 1863

Where captured Fighting Misses

When captured June 30, 1863

When exchanged , 186 .

By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c.: transferred

to Fort Delaware Feb

29, 64

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

639. Jack (Missouri)

Copyed.

(Confederate.)

13
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
transferred from Alton Military Prison to Fort
Delaware, Feb 29, 1864.

Roll dated *Fort Delaware Military*
Station Alton Feb 29, 1864

Where captured *Richmond, Va.*

When captured *June 13, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of roll

29

(6306)

W. S. Bennett
Copyd.

(Confederate.)

appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
received at Fort Delaware, Del., from Alton
Military Prison, Ill., March 5, 1864.
Roll dated

March 5, 1866

Where captured

1843

, 1863

З. Косиш

Q. Q. 1999

93. (Confederate.)

H. Hall Legion
Burkeback }
H. Hugelback } *
Bt to Hall Legion

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

at Fort Delaware, Del.

Where and when captured *Nich'sburg*
June 13, 1863

When received *March 11*, 1864

Died _____, 186 .

Discharged _____, 186 .

Exchanged *Sept 18*, 1864

Transferred _____, 186 .

Remarks:

* *So on Register -*

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No. 2; page 82

S. Murdoch

(Confederate.)

B Wall's Legion
G Burkleback.
Capt. Co F. Wall's Legion.

Name appears as a signature to a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Fort Delaware, Del., September 14,
1864.*

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Where captured

Vicksburg Miss.

When captured

June 14, 1863

Remarks:

+ Name appears in column of
Prisoners at G. Burkleback.
Signed by Mark.

*Duplicate roll and letter filed under 1448 S (O. C. G. P.) 1864,
show that the men whose names are borne on this roll were sent
to Alkens Landing, Va., for exchange September 18, 1864.

This roll bears the following indorsement: "Received Vicksburg,
Va., Sep. 22, 64, from Jno. E. Mulford, Major & Asst. Agt. for
Exchange, ten hundred & eighty (1080) Confederate paroled pris-
oners of War on within rolls, including 64 Officers, 6 Surgeons,
8 Chaplains & 3 Citizens. W. H. Hatch, Asst. Agent of Exch."

Number of roll:

150; sheet 4

(6896)

Agent.

B (Confederate.)
Legion Texas
G. Bartelback
Det. Co. D. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured in Hospitals, Richmond, Va., April 3,
1865; at Jackson Hospital, May 28, 1865.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Where captured *Richmond Va.*

When captured *April 3, 1865*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

11; sheet *75*

Richmond, Va.

(5000)

N. L. Austin

Copyright.

(CONFEDERATE.)

B

Leg

Tex.

Geo. Burk'elback

Priv. Co. 4 Tex Leg

Private, 1865

Appears on a Register of

C. S. A. Hospital,
Richmond, Virginia.*

Disease

When admitted April 5, 1865

Returned to duty 1865

Discharged 1865

Deserted 1865

Died 1865

When furloughed 1865

Time furloughed

When transferred 1865

Where transferred

Remarks:

*Name of hospital not identified.

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 38, page 128

(635)

J. B. Brown

Copyright.

(CONFEDERATE.)

B | | Tex

E. Barthelemy
Out Co. 7th Cavalry

Appears on a Register of

Jackson Hospital,
Richmond, Virginia.

Brigade -----

Diagnosis -----

Admitted -----, 186 .

Returned to duty -----, 186 .

When transferred -----, 186 .

Where transferred -----

When furloughed -----, 186 .

Time furloughed -----

Discharged -----, 186 .

Deserted -----, 186 .

Wounded -----, 186 .

Taken the oath May 25, 186 .

Paroled -----, 186 .

Turned over to Prov. Marshal April 21, 186 .

Remarks: -----

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 186, page 22

(CONFEDERATE.)

B | | | Tex.

G. Bickelbach
Pvt. Co. F, Tex. Leg.

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital, Howard's Grove,
Richmond, Virginia.

Disease -----

Admitted ----- Sept. 23, 1864.

Returned to duty -----, 186 .

Discharged -----, 186 .

Deserted -----, 186 .

Died -----, 186 .

Furloughed -----, 186 .

When transferred ----- Oct. 24, 1864.

Where transferred Lt. F. De Sale Nos.

Remarks: -----

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 190, page 82

(CONFEDERATE.)

G. Kirkpatrick,
 Oct. 1857.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of St. Francis de Sales Hospital,
at Richmond, Va.,

for to Dec 31, 1864.
dated Jan. 1, 1865

Revised:

When 12 July, 1862.

Where *Washington, D.C.*

By whom *Robert J. Williams*

Period Nov.

Attached to Hospital:

When Dec. 24, 1866.

How employed Student

Last paid: 11/1/78

By whom *Miss O'Leary*

To what time *May 2*, 186 .

1000

Present or absent ☒ Present ☒ Absent

Remarks: *Y. ...*

.....

Book mark:

[Illegible text]

(645)

(CONFEDERATE.)

B

Tex

Geo Birkleback
Pot Est. Tex Legion
Walls

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital, Howard's Grove,
Richmond, Virginia.

Admitted Sept 23, 1864.

Diagnosis

Remarks:

ated. Arch., Chap. 6, File. No. 245, page 212

H. S. Douglas

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of
at
for

St. Francois de Sales Hospital,
Richmond, Va.,

for Feb 28, 1865

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Book mark:

945)

1734

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

12 | 11th Legion | 1st

J. Dunkelbach
Capt. Co. 5 11th Legion

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of St. Francis de Sales Hospital,
at Richmond, Va.,

for Oct. 31, 1864.
dated Nov. 1, 1864

Enlisted:

When 12 July, 1862

Where Washington, D. C.

By whom Capt. Herling

Period Mar

Attached to Hospital:

When Oct. 24, 1864

How employed Patient

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time May, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks: 11th & 12th Leg. Expenditures
paroled prisoner July 82

* Name appears in list of Capt. Adams

Book mark: 13 inkblot

(2) *Wattles Car Tex*
Geo. Wilkerbeck
Rank, *P. Co. #* *Wattles Car Tex*
Reg't

To U. S. A. Post and Prison Hospital,
Alton, Ill.

Where captured, *Vicksburg Miss.*
When captured, *July 1, 1863*
Died, —

Received in hospital *Sept 20*, 1863.
Returned to quarters
Died , 18 .
Remarks: , 186 .

Ill. Reg No 202: No. : Page *80*

Ripley
Copyist.

^x
Bucknough George
Put. Co. F. 1 Reg. Tex. Cav.

Confederate.

MEDICAL CARD NUMBERS.

1 4327103

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

Book Mark:

B 1 bar. Tex.

George. Bucklebaugh
Rank, Co. 1st Reg't Texas Cav

To U. S. A. Post and Prison Hospital,
Alton, Ill.

Where captured, Vicksburg
When captured, May 19, 1863.
Disease,

Received in hospital

Dec 21, 1863.

Returned to quarters

, 186 .

Died

, 186 .

Remarks:

Ill. Reg No. 202

No.

Page

10

Replied.

Copyist.

289
B. Birrage, F. H.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	47245080	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ BOOK MARK:

✓ See also

(Confederate.)

B Maul's Legion Texas.

F. H. Birrage

Co. D. Maul's Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated *Not Dated*

, 186

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

2 sheet 2

(6396)

J. H. Hensley

Copyright

Write nothing above this line.

A. G. O. 10" St

July 22, 1912

Mr. Whitcomb

Card from Roll
sheet 2, (P of W forwarded
Pro. Mar. Holly Springs, Miss.
to Cairo, Ill.) shows

F. H. Birrage

Co. D, Waule Texas Legion

He fail to locate him,

do you find anything addtl?

Respectfully,

F. Van Vranken

CVH

Mr Van Vranken:

The
only other record
which should show
his name is
Reg 1 Alton, partly
among the arrival
of Jan 10, 1863
This Register
is at 10 St.

Aug 10 '12 y Gann.
DOM
over

Not found in
Reg. 1, Alton. Ill

Write nothing below this line.

290
Bivins V. H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal / Sergeant
CARD NUMBERS

1	50729381	20
2	9933	21
3	9437	22
4	9558	23
5	9660	24
6	9761	25
7	9851	26
8	447574814	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf
" " 9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

V. H. Bivin

4 Corp. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to June 30

, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Oct. 8

, 1862.

Where

Galveston.

By whom

Capt. Massie.

Mustered into service:

, 1862.

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. McKeen.

To what time

Apr. 24.

, 1862.

Remarks:

Reenlisted (over)

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 2nd (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteer. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Irval Stewart

Copyist.

MAY 23.

50729331

1912.

time extended for war.
appointed 4 Corp. June 7.
Bounty paid.

(Confederate.)

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

V. H. Bivens

4 Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 34 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul
July 10, 1862.

Nativity Kentucky
Married or single Single
County of residence Galveston, Texas.

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1893,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

Geo. S. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

V. H. Birin

Capt, Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1862

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Massie

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKee

To what time Apr 24, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Elected Capt June 7/62.

Pay due as Private from Apr 24.

This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Geo. L. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

B. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

V. H. Bivin.

3 Capt. Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8 , 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

At what time Aug. 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the men, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Stead's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in 1864 prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Sub mark:

Jos. S. Stewart.

Capt.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

V. H. Bivin

3 Capt. Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

John Stewart.

(Confederate.)

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

V. H. Birnie

2 Capt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1861.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

V. H. Birrell

1 Sgt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 4 Feb. 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period

Must paid:

By whom Capt. Gricham.

To what time Dec. 31 1861.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. M. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

V. M. Brown
Sgt, Co. C, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

88

(6294)

J. B. Douglas

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

B.

Tex.

Volley S. Birvin
Sgt. Co. W, Davis Reg.

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital,
Houston, Texas.

Disease	Ebrietas	
Admitted	Aug 20	, 1863.
Returned to duty	Sept. 2	, 1863.
Discharged from service		, 186 .
Deserted		, 186 .
Furloughed		, 186 .
Died		, 186 .

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 182

J. A. Johnson

(935)

2025

Copyist.

I, *John C. Smith*, of *Mississippi*, being one of the *Trans-*
ferred, and having been surrendered to *General C. F. Smith, U. S.*
Army, and *Department*, to *Major General E. R. T. Canby, U. S.*
Army, and *Division of West Mississippi*, do hereby give my
word that I will not hereafter serve in the *Arms* of the *Con-*
federacy, or in any military capacity whatever, against the *United States of*
America, or aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise
in the obligation of this parole by the authority of the *Government of the*
United States.

R. M. King
W. L. Mullins

1st day of June, 1865.

Jeff

Black. H. J.

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50526772	20
2	6871	21
3	6938	22
4	7092	23
5	7116	24
6	7182	25
7	44238350	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

FOOT MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

13

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

Over, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 28*, 1863.

Where *Grenada, Miss*

By whom *Wm & W. Beck*

Period *3 months in the field*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay*

To what time, 186 .

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *absent detailed Feb 27
on 7 days picket on Big Horn River*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Wm Beck Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January 1st*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *Jan 28*, 1863.

Where *Lyonsville*

By whom *Capt. J. A. Beck*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Major J. A. Beck*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave*

Since Feb 14. 1864

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

13 (Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. B. Bunch
Prof., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *Jan'y 28*, 1863.

Where *Grenada, Miss.*

By whom *Capt. W. H. Peck*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. W. F. Pratt*

To what time, 1864.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Absent without leave since Feb 14 1864.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. B. Bunch

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

_____, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____, 1864.

Enlisted:

When _____, 1863.

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: _____

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry (artillery and infantry) was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company _____ of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at _____ Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company _____ Battery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to _____ and Ariz. dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' _____ Texas Infantry.

mark:

MAY 28

50727092

1912.

May 4/04. Recd. 5d.

10 (Confederate.)
Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. L. French
Det., Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *July 1 Aug.* 1864.

Enlisted:

When *July 28* 1863.

Where *Crenada Miss.*

By whom *Capt Wm O. H. Peck*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Wm J. W. French*

To what time *Oct 31* 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Taken up on Roll from a per-
mission by order of Gen. Canine*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. L. French
(42) Copy

MAY 28

50727116

1912.

July 19, 1912 Indebted to Govt.
for horse taken off valmed
at \$452.50

(Confederate.)

7c

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John B. Waul

Det., Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1864*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 28*, 1863.

Where *Genadaville*

By whom *Capt W. H. Steel*

Period *Separation war*

Last paid:

By whom *W. H. Steel*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Detailed on Picket or
Order Print Oct 1864*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of Cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. B. Waul

(1863)

Copy

MAY 23.

50727182

1912.

see Govt #452⁵⁰ for horse

B (Confederate.)
Willis' Cav. Batt'n, | Texas.
Waul's Legion.

W J Black
Priv, Co. D, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.
Residence *Fayette County*
Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War
of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.
Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of rolls:

58

(6896)

C E M Laughlin
Copyright.

Blackledge. 7

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	5273	2257	20
2		2332	21
3		2501	22
4			23
5			24
6			25
7			26
8			27
9			28
10			29
11			30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

3. Biretidge
Capt. { Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for May 6 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom G. P. Mattison

Mustered into service:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom G. P. Mattison

Last paid:

By whom No pay to date

To what time , 1862

Remarks Due P. S. \$12.00

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. P. Mattison
(643)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Z. Blackledge

Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1867.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

1867

Where

Centerville Leon Co.

By whom

G. P. Mattison

Period

3 yr.

Last paid:

By whom

No pay No Bounties

To what time

1867

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. William

(642)

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. B. Bledsoe
Co. E, 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 5 - Oct 1*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *March 1*, 1862.

Where *Fort Smith*

By whom *W. B. Bledsoe*

Period *2 months*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 1*, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks *W. B. Bledsoe*

W. B. Bledsoe

*This company was successively designated as Captain Matteson's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. B. Bledsoe

(144)

Copyist.

Blackman James G.

Co. B. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Lieutenant / Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50754360	2	47011475
2	3720	11	46252149
3	3824	22	340034
4	3038	23	324915
5	11051	24	15017118
6	1164	25	46337814
7	4167	26	3712276
8	723483	27	
9	3578	28	
10	3128	29	
11	737464	30	
12	7782	31	
13	5152	32	
14	5258	33	
15	8792	34	
16	107254607	35	
17	328451	36	
18	153759	37	
19	062417	38	

Number of medical cards herein 8

Number of personal papers herein 8

BOOK MARK:

See also 24 Blackman Timmons Rpt Tex Inf
" " 12 Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John V. A. Richmond
Co. F, Waul's Legion.*

Age 27 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity *W. Va.*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *W. Va.*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. D. Bradley
 { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,
 Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *27* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *enrolled in June 1862*.

Enrolled:

When *June 1862*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Texas Legion*

By whom *L. D. Bradley*

Mustered into service:

When *June 1862*, 1862.

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *L. D. Bradley*

To what time *June 1862*, 1862.

Remarks: *Enrolled in June 1862*

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

22
4710

50733720

2
10
4

act. for War. Material
as 2nd Lt. Co. D. Youngs Reg-
iment Feb. 1. 81. 1st
this organization a pl. 14
no bounty.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

James M. MacVane
Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to Aug. 21, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

, 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. L. Luckman
Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for *Sept 11 1861*, 1861.

Enlisted:

When _____, 1861.

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1861.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion
Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 23, 1861*, 1861.

Enlisted:

When _____, 1861.

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1861.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Muel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. B, | 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

, 186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

52 Apr.

60734257

1912.

See the back of the
envelope.

(Confederate.)

15 | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. S. Blackman
1st Lt., Co. J. Inf., Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for
3 years or the war.

Roster dated *Camp Waul near
Brenham Tx. June 30, 1862.*

Date of appointment *Apr. 14, 1862.*

Remarks: *2 Lt. Co. J Young's
Regt. Feb 3/62*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

B | Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

J. B. Blackman
1st. Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,
Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated Udasco Tex.
Jan. 11, 1864.

Date of election, appoint- } Elec. May 14, 1862.
ment or promotion,

If appointed, by whom

Remarks: Prisoner of War since
July 14 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(648)

W. P. Jeffery **Copyright.**

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

1st Lt. Co. B, 1st Regt, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

Not dated, 186

Date of commission *Apr. 13*, 186

Remarks: *Left in Mississippi
sick supposed a
presence of war.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. F. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

B.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Blackman

1st Lt, Co. H, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1862

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rosely

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Blackburn
1st Lt., Co. H,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug.

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Kirby

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. G. Blackman
Gt. Lt., Co. F.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Absent

Station

Remarks: *with leave to Oct. 13*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

N. A. Rosley

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B
J. G. Blackmon
1st Co. B, 2

Appears on

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of *Nov.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

, 186 J.

Station

about

Remarks: *without leave*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hieel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Max and Aris, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. L. Skene

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B
J. G. Blackmon
1st, C. O., 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,
for the month of Dec.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

about

Remarks:

about without leave.

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 68, Hdqrs Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Burnell

Copyd.

(Confederate.)

B | 2 Bat. Tex. Legion Texas

J. G. Blackman

1 Lieut. Co. B. 2 Bat. Tex. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated *not acted*

....., 186 .

Where captured *Yazoo City*

When captured *July 13*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

25; sheet

Vicksburg, Miss.

(6896)

B. J. C. Howell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B | Legion Texas
J. S. Blackman
1st Light Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured..... 186

Where captured Yazoo City

Remarks:

Number of roll:

23 sheet

(589b)

Revised

Copyied.

(Confederate.)

13

J. B. Brackman
Lieut Co B, Mills Regt CSA

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Johnson's Island, Ohio, August 17,
1863, by order of Lieut. Col. Broadhead, Pro.
Mar. Gen. Dept. of the Mo., under instructions
from the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 18, 1863.

Where captured

Waycross City, Ga.

When captured

July 14, 1863

Remarks:

Number of roll:

114

(000b)

M. C. Hushary
Capt & Co. B. Regt.

(Confederate.)

B

114

James G. Blackman,
1st Lt. Co. B Wall's Sea Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Military Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 15
to 31, 1863.

Roll dated St. Louis, September 8, 1863.

Where captured Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured July 13, 1863.

Received Aug. 3, 1863.

Discharged Aug. 17, 1863.

Remarks: Johnsons Island, Ohio.

Number of roll:

163; sheet

1 M. Leonard,

(1863)

Copyd.

(Confederate.)

B

James G. Blackman,
1st Lt. Co. B, Wall's Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

, 186

Where captured

When captured

Received

Discharged

Remarks:

*Yazoo City, Miss.
July 13, 1863.*

, 186

, 186

Number of roll:

161; sheet

(000b)

2 M. Leonard

Copy

Confederate.

13 Males Legion

Y. G. Blackman
X 2 Co B. Males Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

at Depot Prisoners of War, near Sandusky, Ohio.

Where captured Yazoo City

When captured

July 11, 1863.

Joined Camp Chase Aug 16, 1863.

Remarks:

Transferred to
Baltimore Feb 9, 1864.

Johnson's Island, Ohio, Register No. 1; page 17.

J. M. Weaver

Approved

3 (Confederate.)
Wm. L. G. Six
B. L. G. 13 Wm. L. G. 13

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at Fort Delaware, Del., from Point
Lookout, Md., June 25, 1864.

Roll dated 1864

1864

Where captured

2200 Km. 1863

When captured

July 9, 1863

Remarks:

Number of roll:

43 sheet

(0006)

Copyied.

B

(Confederate.)

Waller, Legion Tex.

J. G. Blackman
1st Co. B. Waller's Leg

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

at Fort Delaware, Del.

Where captured

Yazoo River

When captured

July 9

1863

When joined post

June 28

1864

Remarks:

Lookout Recd from Pl.

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No 4; page 27

J B Dowd

Copyist.

(B)

Confederate.

State Legion

L. E. Dickinson

Lt., Co. B,

High State Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Point Lookout, Md.

Date of arrival

to prison at Point

Lookout, 1864.

Where captured

Point Lookout

When captured

July 14, 1864.

Remarks: Transferred to Fort Mifflin

June 28, 1864.

Point Lookout, Md., Register No. 1; page 40

(Confederate.)

B 1 2
J. C. Blackman
1st Col B 2 Reg (Walling) Tex
Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

who died at Fort Delaware, Del.

Where captured

Yazoo River

When captured

Date of death

June 9, 1864

Disease

Jan 1, 1865

Pneumonia

Remarks:

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No. 56; page 112

(000)

Attest

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

Report

of prisoners of war who have died at Fort Delaware, Del., from January 1 to 15, 1865.

Report dated *not dated*

, 186

Where captured *Philadelphia, Pa.*

When captured *July 1*, 186 *5*.

When joined station , 186

Died *Jan 1*, 186 *5*.

Cause of death *by pneumonia*

Number of grave

Locality of grave *Fort Delaware*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

933

(664)

Copied.

Blackmon B. F.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	32734288	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also B. F. Blackmon, Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January 1st*

1864

Enlisted:

When

Nov. 24

Where

Waul's Legion

1862

By whom

Capt. Bradley

Period

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. G. H. Hume

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

M. M. G. Hume
Captain

2003
Blackmond, J. G.
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Simmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Lieutenant / Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Blackman, James G.

Blackmore, J. G.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Lieutenant / Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Blackman, James G.

Blackshear, J. M.

Co L, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Lieutenant / Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

	Exchanged Battle C S A
1 3842 8517	20
2 8350	21
3 8730	22
4 3096	23
5 4031	24
6 4105	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also 1 Tex Cav

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. U. Murchison
Lieut., Co. H, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for March 4 to May 14, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct 25, 1861.

Where San Antonio Tex

By whom Lieut. Howard

Period War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time _____, 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks: (over)

*This company was organized August 28, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Miss. Dept. The company designated Company C, Exchanged Texas Prisoners, and Company H, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. 310, A & I. G. O., dated Sept. 4, 1862, and having been reduced to a squad it was transferred to Company G, of this battalion, June 4, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. Murchison

50720380

sign on all as
can't get the company

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. M. Blackshire

X

1 Lt. , Co. G. { Willis' Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1864.

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Appears in column of
Names Present as J. M. Blackshire

*This company was organized August 28, 1863, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 210, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Hibbard

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B
J. M. Blackhear
1st, Co. *H*, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

May 11, 1864.

When elected }
or appointed, }

Aug 28, 1863.

When assigned to duty

Aug 28, 1863.

By whose order

Col. Waul

On what duty now

in duty with co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. B. Huston

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B
Q. M. S. Cedar
1st, Co. *H*, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated *Dr. Camp near*
Mobile Ala Jan 1, 1863.

Date of entry or muster }
into State service, } , 186 .

Date of entry or muster } *Oct 26*, 1861.
into Confederate service, }

Date of rank, and whether } *Election*
by appointment, election }
or promotion, } *Aug 28* 1863.

Date and cause of vacancy } *Transferred to Co. B Jan 1863.*

Name of successor *Will Vacant*

Remarks: *Now acting with Co. G*
Lt. Blackshear was transferred away

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

2. 50 1/2 by the consolidation
of the banks June 18 07

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Black Bear
128, Co. H., { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers' Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi. Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service May, 1862, for three years or the war.

Roster dated

Not dated, 186 .

Date of entry or muster }
into State service, } , 186 .

Date of entry or muster }
into Confederate service, } *Nov*, 1861 .

Date of rank, and whether }
by appointment, election } *Elected*
or promotion, } *Aug 25*, 1864 .

Date and cause }
of vacancy, } , 186 .

Name of successor

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mex. and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

By Special Resignation
of 1st Lieut S. B. Blackman
Co. 1st Texas Cavalry
Part of the 9th Cavalry
Lt. J. L. Wilson Det
Chief of the Gulf Falls
Mill Nov. 11th 1864

Respectfully forwarded
- I think it would be no
disadvantage to the
Service to accept the
resignation of Lieut
Wilson

Respectfully forwarded

1st Gen. Dir. of the Tex
Mobile Nov. 12/64

Respectfully forwarded
and recommended

M. M. W. L.
Maj General
Commdy

Res. Co. 1st Texas Cavalry
Det. Co. 1st Texas Cavalry
Det. Co. 1st Texas Cavalry

Major Gen. A. M. Smith
Adj. Nov 17th 1864
Approved & respectfully
forwarded.

For & in absence of
Lieut Gen. J. L. Wilson
A. J. Watt

#1205- A. J. Watt



10/20/61
11

Dear Sir,
I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 10th inst. in relation to the matter of the late John Smith, deceased, and in reply to inform you that the same has been forwarded to the proper authorities for their consideration. I am, Sir, very respectfully,
Yours, very truly,
J. H. Smith
Major, 1st Regt. N.Y. Artillery

I enclose herewith a copy of the report of the Committee on the subject of the late John Smith, deceased, and in reply to inform you that the same has been forwarded to the proper authorities for their consideration. I am, Sir, very respectfully,
Yours, very truly,
J. H. Smith
Major, 1st Regt. N.Y. Artillery

No. 32.

No. 13- Abstract G. 1. Qr. 1864

.....Company.....

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For *Capt* 186

Issued *March* 1864

[FORM No. 32.]

Requisition for Forage, For Public Horses.

Company *Ath Willie Cav. Batt. Va. Legion* in the service of *C. S. Army* for *31* days, commencing the *first* of *March* 186*4*, and ending on the *31st* of *March* 186*4* in *the field*.

DATE or REQUISITION.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	Corn. Pounds of	Barley. Pounds of	Oats. Pounds of	Hay. Pounds of	Fodder. Pounds of	
	<i>3</i>			<i>3</i>	<i>31</i>	<i>93</i>	<i>12</i>				<i>1116</i>					<i>581 1/4</i>	
Required.....												<i>1116</i>				<i>581 1/4</i>	
On hand to be deducted.....																	
To be supplied.....																	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

RECEIVED *in the field* the *1st* day of *March* 186*4* of *1116* pounds of Corn.
581 1/4 pounds of Hay and *1116* pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.]

G. M. Blackhear Commanding.

No. 32.

No. 15 Abstract G... 1... Qr., 1867

Company

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For

Issued

1867

1867

Blackhear, J. W.

Requisition for Forage, For Public Horses in the service of *Capt. W. D. Sims*
Company H *Regiment of Col. L. H. Miller's Battalion* C. S. Army, at ... *29* ... days, commencing the ... *14 day*
of February 1864, and ending on the ... *29* ... of ... *Feb* 1864, at ... *In the field*

DATE or REQUISITION.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	Corn.	Barley.	Oats.	Hay.	Fodder.	
	<i>14</i>			<i>14</i>			<i>12</i>				<i>2 1/2</i>	<i>4872</i>				<i>27 1/2</i>	
Required																	
On hand to be deducted																	
To be supplied																	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

RECEIVED at ... *in the field* ... the ... *14* ... day of ... *February* ... 1864, of ... *Capt. W. D. Sims* ... Commanding.
 Quartermaster, C. S. Army, ... *4872* ... pounds of Corn ...
 ... pounds of Barley ... pounds of Oats ...
 ... pounds of Hay and ... *947 1/2* ... pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.]

J. M. Blackshear

No. 83.

No. 83. ABSTRACT G.../...QR, 1864

Requisition for Forage.

PRIVATE HORSES.

Of *Wm. A. ...*
In *... 1864*

Form No. 33.

Requisition for Forage, For Private Horses in the service of *Capt. N. D. Smith* *Co. I. 6th Illinois*
C. S. Army, at *Richfield* for *29* days, commencing the *1st* of *February* 186*4*
and ending on the *29th* of *February* 186*4*

DATE.	PERIOD.		Number of Horses.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.			TOTAL ALLOWANCE.				REMARKS.
	From	To		Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Corn.	Oats.	Hay.	Fodder.	
			9	12		2 1/3	1044			293	

TOTAL.....

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged.

D. J. Stauder *A. Hutchinson 2nd Lt* *J. M. B. K. 1st Lt*
RECEIVED *in full* the *10th* day of *February* 186*4* *at Camp*

Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. Army.....

..... pounds of fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[WORKED IN DUPLICATE.] *D. J. Stauder*

NO 2040000

NOTIFICATION

NOTICE

SPHOLAL REQUISITION.

For

CONFIDENTIAL

Handwritten text, possibly a name or title.

Handwritten text, possibly a name or title.

Handwritten text, possibly a name or title.

Handwritten text, possibly a name or title.

No. 33.

No. 16 ABSTRACT G.... /... Qr., 186 4

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE

PRIVATE HORSES.

Of *14 Jt*
In *March* 186

Wants again

3rd

Requisition for Forage; For Private Horses in the service of *Miller Cav Batt* *Ward's Tex Legion*
 C. S. Army, *in the field* for *31* days, commencing the *1st* of *March* 186*4*
 and ending on the *31st* of *March* 186*4*

DATE.	PERIOD.		Number of Horses.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.			TOTAL ALLOWANCE.				REMARKS.
	From	To		Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Corn.	Oats.	Hay.	Fodder.	
<i>March 31 64</i>	<i>March 31</i>	<i>31</i>	<i>8</i>	<i>12</i>	<i>74</i>	<i>100</i>					<i>Blackshu has on hand</i>
					<i>6 1/4</i>						<i>Hutchinson</i>
											<i>Standifer</i>

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged.

RECEIVED

Quartermaster, C. S. Army.

of Oats,

58 1/4 pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

pounds of Hay, and

MADE IN DUPLICATE.]

J. M. Blackshu

J. M. Blackshu

J. M. Blackman

No. 83.

No. 75 ABSTRACT G. 1st Qr, 1864

Requisition for Forage.

PRIVATE HORSES

of *Officer's* *Co.*
Is *1st* *Regt.* *1864*

Requisition for Forage, For Private Horses in the service of Capt W B Stone Co 76 Illinois Battalion
C. S. Army, at Camp Hancock for 31 days, commencing the 1st of January 1864
and ending on the 31st of January 1864

DATE.	PERIOD.		Number of Horses.....	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.			TOTAL ALLOWANCE.				REMARKS.
	From	To		Pounds of Corn	Pounds of Oats	Pounds of Fodder	Corn	Oats	Hay	Fodder	
	1 st Jan 1862	31 st Jan 1862	3			14	1116			1202	

I certify, on honor, that the above Regulation is correct and just; and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged.

Received of W. J. Spaulding 100 yds of Light A. G. Brown
Quartermaster, C. S. Army 100 yds of Light A. G. Brown
217 pounds of Produce in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.]

J. M. Black 70151

M. Blackshear

No. 32.

No. 14 Abstract G. 1st Qr., 1864

..... Company *St*

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For *January* 1864

Issued *Jan* 1864

Naul's Tex. Legion

FORM No. 82.

Requisition for Forage, For Public Horses

Company *H.* *Regiment of* *W. H. L. S. Battal.* *C. S. Army, at* *Camp* *In the service of* *Confederate States*
of *January* *1864*, and ending on the *31* *of* *January* *1864*, at *Camp* *Days, commencing the* *2*

DATE OR REQUISITION.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.				
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	Corn. Pounds of	Barley. Pounds of	Oats. Pounds of	H. Pounds of	Fodder. Pounds of
	<i>28</i>	<i>—</i>		<i>28</i>	<i>31</i>	<i>718</i>	<i>12</i>	<i>—</i>	<i>—</i>	<i>—</i>	<i>14</i>	<i>8556</i>				<i>9982</i>
Required.....																
On hand to be deducted.....																
To be supplied.....																

REMA 82.

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

RECEIVED at *in the field* the *16* day of *Jan* *1864*, of *Capt. A. G. Emory* Commanding.
 Quartermaster, C. S. Army, *8556* pounds of Corn
 pounds of Barley
 pounds of Hay and *1663* pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.]

J. M. Blackburn
Wm. L. L.

272
Blackshire, J.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Cavalry. In 1864 the Cavalry Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Bn. The Cavalry was transferred to the 1st Texas Field Bn. The Infantry batt'ns were known as the 1st Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

1 Lieutenant 1 Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Blackshear, J. M.

277
Bade, William

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command. In 1864 the 1st part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 into the Lincoln's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Bade, William

30-0
Blain. D. J.

Co. ~~F~~, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	55723008	20
2	8100	21
3	8219	22
4	8641	23
5	1356	24
6	8454	25
7	1352	26
8	8584	27
9	14125870	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Kelley

Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 20 to July 28*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

30 Feb'y, 186*2*.

Where

Songales.

By whom

W. H. Kelley.

Period

12 mos.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Kelley

Captain.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John B. Waul
Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *30* years.

Appearance of

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May June*, 1862.

Enrolled

When *July 10*, 186

Where *Texas*

By whom *Waul*

Mastered into service:

When *July 10*, 186

Where *Texas*

By whom *J. Waul*

last paid

By whom *Rec'd No Pay*

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$100; equipments, \$100

Remarks: *Roundy*

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers, Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Division and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Nov. and Dec., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. Har, Scott

P

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. J. Quinn,

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

First Muster to Muster, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Feb 10

, 1862

Where

Congress.

By whom

Capt Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

Courly Paid

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

Present,

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

M. H. Scott

(642)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Waul

John Waul, Co F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *March 23, 1864*

Nativity *Kentucky*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Barren*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers, Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 33, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mozt. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

John Waul

Copyist

Confederate.

O

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. J. Blain,

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Feb 10*, 1862

Where *Young's Bluff*

By whom *John H. Peck*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Smith

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. J. Blaine

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

June 1, 1862

Enlisted:

When

10th July, 1862

Where

Gonzales.

By whom

Justice Peaces.

Period

Before war.

Last paid:

By whom

H. B. Adams.

To what time

31st Dec, 186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Huber's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, though it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. B. Scott

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
1st, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

1st of May, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When

1st of May, 186*4*.

Where

Waul's Legion

By whom

Waul's Legion

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186*4*.

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

, 1864.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1864.

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

B

Confederate.

Willis' Cav. Batt'n. Texas.

Waul's Legion.

L. J. Blum
Priv., Co. F, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.
Residence Gonzales County
Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of roll:

58

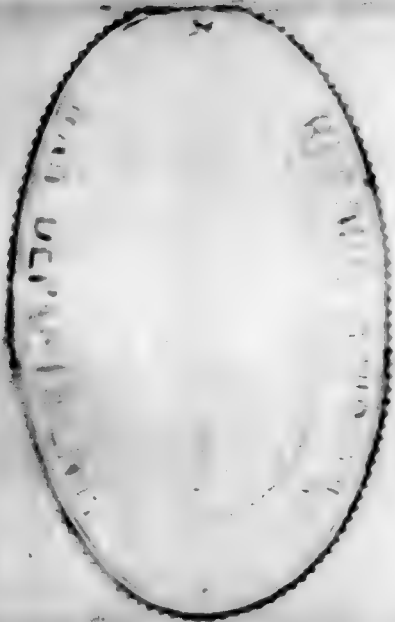
(6396)

C. E. McLaughlin

Copyist.

Received of Camp near Abbeville Miss.
 North 285/1863 of Capt. J. G. Brown 40 m. and
 40 m. and forty Dollars in full of the
 within account J. G. Brown

Voucher No 1
 Abstract 1840/1863
 J. G. Brown
 paid 285/1863
 for 40 m. and
 40 m.



Voucher No 1
Abstract 10.40.1863
D. J. Blaine
Pa's 27th Nov 1843
For Mrs. Blaine
13.11.18



Received at Camp near Abbeville Miss.
Novr 28th 1863 of Capt. A. G. Brown A. M. One
Hundred and forty Dollars in full of the
within account
D. J. Blaine

Abbeville Miss Nov 26th 1863

The Confederate States

To D. J. Blain Dr

To one Horse Shot in Battle at Senatobia Miss.
May 22nd 1863. The Enemy's forces Commanded by Col.
Hatch. Our forces Commanded by Brigadier Gen.
Chalmers Said horse is now entirely unfit for service rendered so
By the Shot Received from the Enemy \$140.00

I Certify that the above horse was owned by me
and that he was Shot by the Enemy in Said
Battle and that he was Valued at one Hundred and
forty Dollars By Capt B. F. Weeks and Capt W. R. Sullivan
and that he is now unfit for service D. J. Blain

we Certify that the above mentioned horse was Valued
By us at One Hundred and forty Dollars and that in
Our Opinion he was worth that much money

W. R. Sullivan Capt
B. F. Weeks Capt

I Certify that the above mentioned horse, was Shot
in the Said Battle at Senatobia Miss on the 22nd
Day of May 1863 and that he is now entirely unfit for
Service from the Shot received By the Enemy

Lee. Willis Lt Col.
Comd. Regt

Blair Daniel J.
Pvt., Co. I. Hall's Reg't
(Confederate.)

Inlosures.

Med Cards

Medical Records

Reports of Dis. for Discharge

M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Den. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contract

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Duty

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

Parole.

Daniel J. Blair
Co. E. 1st. Maine Legion
" "

Miss

200

O. Daniel J. Blair Quialet 1st Wall Legion
do solemnly swear that I will not bear arms against
the United States, that I will not conspire to subvert or
oppress their national authority, and that I will
not aid, assist or encourage the so-called Confederate
States, their authority or their arms, either by act or otherwise
unless I shall be so hungry as a Prisoner of War according
to the laws of War knowing that the penalty of its violation
is Death.

Daniel J Blair

Major General P. A. S.
Co. M. 1st Regt.
U. S. Army, USA.

361

Blair, G. W.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Battery. The Infantry batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Buquens' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Blair, G. W.

Blair, T.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilkes' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Confederate Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Johnson's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Blair, Travis

363
Blair. G. W.

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50721756	20	
2	4861	21	
3	4955	22	
4	5048	23	
5	5147	24	
6	5234	25	
7	56355	26	
8	7350	27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

B. Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. W. Blair

Pvt., Co. B, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 12, 1862.

Where @ Camp Waul

By whom Lt. Steel

Period 7

Last paid No Pay roll

By whom

To what time, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Sp. Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

Elgin H. Blalock

Copyist

Confederate.

B Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. W. Blair
Capt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

July 12

, 186

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Lt. Still

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks:

On detached service to
attending J. S. Lyne wounded
Sept. 30, 62

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Still's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

(642)

Copy

Confederate.

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. W. Blair

Det.

Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age

years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

July 12
Camp Waul, Tex., 1862.
Lt. Stell.

Mastered into service:

When

Where

By whom

July 12
Camp Waul, Tex., 1862.
Lt. Stell.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Capt. Adams
Dec. 31, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$175.00; equipments, \$30.00.

Remarks: Absent sick.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Edwin H. Blalock

(100)

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. W. Blair

Plt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

Mar & Apr, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

July 12, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul Tex

By whom

Stell

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt H B Adams

To what time

Feb 28, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1863.

Book mark:

Alkroby

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

12.
H. W. Blair
1st, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1863.

Enlisted:

When July 17, 1862.

Where Camp Waul, Tex.

By whom L. L. Hill

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. A. L. Hill

To what time Feb. 28, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Enlisted

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock Copyist

Confederate.

R. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Edwin Blair
C. B. L., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for July & Aug., 1863,

Enlisted:

When July 12, 1862

Where Camp Waul, Tex.

By whom E. F. Stell.

Period 1 yr.

Last paid: May

By whom Waul

To what time June 30, 1863,

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Sick.

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, O. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1863

Book mark:

Edwin H. Black

(Confederate.)

13

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. W. Waul

Regt., Co. B,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 13

, 1862.

Place

Camp Waul

Remarks:

Given by enlistment

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nicol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Detached

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 29, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

304
Blair Francis

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724707	20
2	4866	21
3	4952	22
4	5848	23
5	5114	24
6	5225	25
7	5655	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

B. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Texas's
Co. B., { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 10, 1862.

Where Capt. Waul

By whom Lt. Steel

Period

Last paid No pay.

By whom No pay.

To what time , 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at New Orleans, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin B. Blalock

Copyist

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Travis Blair

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When July 19, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Lt. Stell

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent Present,

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Co.; Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

(142)

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion
Waul's Legion

Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age

years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for

Jan. 1st Feb. 1863.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mastered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin B. Blalock

Confederate.

B. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Graham's Legion
Feb., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for ... Moh. H. H. H. , 1863,

Enlisted:

When July 10 1862

Where Co. B, Waul's Legion, Texas

By whom L. F. Steel

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid: Cap. L. F. Steel

By whom

To what time Feb. 28, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1863.

Book mark:

Eugene B. Blalock

(642)

Copyist

Confederate.

B. Waul's Legion. Texas.

Travis's Bn.
Col. , Co. B. { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1863.

Enlisted:

When July 10, 1862

Where 28th Waul's, Tex.

By whom J. S. Steel

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. J. S. Steel

To what time Feb. 28, 1863,

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Sick.

V. J. S. Steel

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

B.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion

Co. B, Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to
Bridges' Battalion,†

for July 1, 1863.

Enlisted:

When July 10, 1862.

Where Waul's Texas Legion.

By whom F. Steel.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid: Maj. Paul

By whom To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company II, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, U. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

13 Waul's Legion. Texas.

Y. B. Davis

1st, Co. B, _____, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station _____

Remarks: _____

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 10, 1862.

Place Camp Waul

Remarks: Given by Regimental

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE).

F. Blair.

Pvt. Co. B. Wills Batt. Tex. Cav.

Name appears on a

PAROLE OF PRISONERS OF WAR

at Columbus, Texas.

Paroled July 8, 1865.

Residence

Number of roll: 3

CRESS

Copyist.

Blake, John
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilson's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Blanke, John

Blake more, A. L.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wills' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmon's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Blake more, Albert J.

Blakemore, Albert J.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5372	4357	20
2		7456	21
3		1336	22
4		2706	23
5		2838	24
6			25
7			26
8			27
9			28
10			29
11			30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

W

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. C. Blakemore
Put, { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *30* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 1*, 186*2*.

Where *Chappel Hill*

By whom *Preston*

Entered into service:

When *May 1*, 186*2*.

Where *Chappel Hill*

By whom *Preston*

Last paid:

By whom *his Bounty but no pay Recd*

To what time , 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, \$ *150* 100; equipments, \$ *30* 100

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Booth

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Albert J. Blakemore,

Privat, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 186 *2*

Enlisted:

When *May*, 186 *2*

Where *Chappin Hill.*

By whom *Prisler.*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received.*

To what time, 186 *2*

Present or absent *Not stated.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Booth.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Albert J. Blakemore,

Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1 Oct.*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 1*, 186*2*

Where *Chappin Hill*

By whom *Presley*

Period *Three years or the war.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. A. Rasch

(662)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. J. Blakemore

{ Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,
Cavalry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age _____ years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Chapel Hill

By whom Pres.

Mustered into service:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Chapel Hill

By whom Pres.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Remarks: Died in hospital at
Fremont Jan. 10, 1863.

This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to them. The 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Roach

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Albert J. Blackman

Put { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,
Waul's Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity Davidson Co. Tenn.

Married or single Married

County of residence Washington

Remarks:

* This company was also known as Company E. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

EA Blackman

(1860)

Copyist

Bland, J. W.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

Also the name of the Cavalry Co. was also known as Waul's Texas Legion, serving under Steel's Cavalry. In 1862, the Cavalry Co. was transferred to the 1st Texas Infantry. The Infantry Co. was transferred to the 1st Texas Infantry. Regt. Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Blann, John W.

309
Blane, -

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private : Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Blair, G. W.

318
Blane, D. J.

Co. J, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg, a Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Texas Legion, serving later in Steel's Cavalry. The remainder of the Legion's Cavalry Battalion became the Texas Field Artillery, the remainder was transferred to the Texas Field Artillery. The Infantry battalions were consolidated in 1864 into the 1st Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Blain, D. J.

Blank, John

Co. *B.* Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | *Private*
CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>3175</i>	20
2	<i>0351</i>	21
3	<i>0136</i>	22
4	<i>0274</i>	23
5	<i>1710</i>	24
6	<i>0335</i>	25
7	<i>0650</i>	26
8	<i>0767</i>	27
9	<i>0472</i>	28
10	<i>8860</i>	29
11	<i>4428</i>	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

....., Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 1862.

Enrolled:

When 1862.

Where

By whom

Mastered into service:

When 1862.

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 1862.

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

{ Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 23 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Sept 11*
1862, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

Residence *Waul's Legion*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 82 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1883,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

(150)

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

_____, Company C, Waul's Legion.*

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 5 to June 1, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

April 5

, 1862

Where

Waukegan

By whom

W. Waul

Mustered into service:

When

April 5

, 1862

Where

Waukegan

By whom

W. Waul

Last paid:

By whom

and pay acct

To what time

, 1862

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

.....
....., Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for , 1862.

Enlisted:

When , 186

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Blake

Capt., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Apr 5

, 1862

Where

Waco

By whom

Capt. J. M. Blake

Period:

war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. J. M. Blake

To what time

May 31

, 1862

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Blake

1862,

Copyright

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for _____, 1864.

Enlisted:

When _____, 1864.

Where _____

By whom _____

Period _____

Last paid:

By whom _____

To what time _____, 1864.

Present or absent _____

Remarks: _____

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: _____

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

100
Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *March 1862*, 1862.

Where *Waul's*

By whom *Capt. J. P. Waul*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. P. Waul*

To what time *March 1862*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John Waul
No. , Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B
J. Blanke

, Co. B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*5*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186*5*.

Place

Remarks.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

See

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by J. O. No 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., J. Mox and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Stineall

B.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Rt

, Co. A., /

Blanke

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

About enlisted men accounted for:

About Sick in Tazewell

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., I. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

(Confederate.)

John D. ...
Butler D. ...

Appears on a

Roll

of Prisoners of War captured and paroled by the
U. S. Forces at Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Roll dated Yazoo City, Miss., May 21, 1863.

Age *24* ; height *5' 6"*

Eyes *Blue* ; hair *light*

Date of enlistment *April 8*, 1862

Where born *Germany*

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

2

(365)

B. C. Rankin

Copyist.



242 - 8

242 - 8
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

No. 208

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-
Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General to Henry Smith, U. S.
A. Commanding said Department, to Major General to R. J. Canby, U. S.
A. Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my
solemn parole of honor, that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Con-
federate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of the
west, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released
from the obligations of this parole by the authority of the Government of the United
States.

Given at Galvestone, Tex.
this 24th day of June 1865.

J. Blank
Bvt Col Wall's Legion Col
H. and
Tex

Blann John H.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732753	20
2	2820	21
3	2391	22
4	2960	23
5	3026	24
6	3070	25
7	4059	26
8	4371	27
9	4378	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also J. H. Blann, Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Yucca
Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.
Age *28* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Crockett Houston*
Co. Tex. June 27, 186*2*.

Muster-in to date *Not stated*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *June 27*, 186*2*.

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Mustered into service:

When *June 27*, 186*2*.

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186*2*.

Remarks:

MAY 29

50732753

1912.

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 33, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(555)

John Remsey

Copy

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B
J. M. Waul
Co. X, { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,
Infantry, Waul's Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for *first Muster Aug 31, 1862*.

Enlisted: _____, 186 .

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Muel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ramsey
Copyist.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B
J. W. Waul, Co. F, 1st Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

June 2, 1862
Crockett Texas
W. D. Hicks
3 yrs
Capt Adams
May 31, 1862
Present
detached as transfer

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company C. Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery, and it appears to have been transferred to the 80 Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov. Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 27

, 1862.

Where

Crockett Tex

By whom

W. D. Hicks

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

On leave duty as Hamilton since

Spoken by Capt W. D. Hicks

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

271 31
Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on
Company Muster Roll
of the organization named above,
for 1863.

Enlisted:

When 1862.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain
Wicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some
of its members, who had become separated from their command
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company
B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,
H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 1st, 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 1st, 1862.

Where Cracked Rock

By whom Capt. N. B. Adams

Period 2 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt. N. B. Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave
since the 1st November 1863

*This company was successively designated as Captain Wick's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F. 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | TEXAS.

B

J. Blann

Co. 7, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Max and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. P. McCall

(Confederate.)

13 | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. H. Waul
_____, Co. *1st*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 186 .*

Residence *Randolph T. Houston*
Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*List indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark: _____

13

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John T. Mann
Private, Co. *D*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-
manding Generals of the United States and
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

88

(8896)

J. S. Douglas
Copyist.

Blann, John W.

Regt, Co. D 1st Battⁿ 2nd Reg't 3rd Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards
Burial Records
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge
C. M. Charges
Descriptive Lists
Discharge Certificates
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements
Furloughs or L. of A.
Med. Certificates
Med. Des. Lists
Orders
Pria. of War Record
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l
Casualty Sheet
Confinement
Contracts
Death or Effects
Desertion
Discharge from Hosp'l
Discharge from Service
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.
Med. Examination
Misc. Information
Pay or Clothing
Personal Reports
Rank
Transfer to Hosp'l
Transportation

J. W. Blann

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *John C. S. A.*, a *Prisoner of War* of Reg't *1st* of *Miss.*
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath —
That I will not take up arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John C. S. A.
Prisoner of War

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.
John C. S. A. 2d Reg't *Ohio* Vol.
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Blann, J.

Co. , Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Teamster

CARD NUMBERS.

1	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also

No. 22.

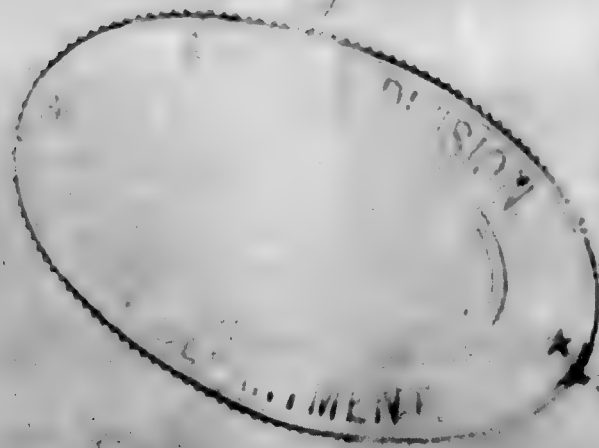
No. 10 ABSTRACT B, 1. QR., 1863

J. P. Plummer

15 ^{*25*} Dollars
100

Paid *January 22* 1863.

*To the
Treasurer*



No. 22.

The Confederate States,

To J. Blum

Dr.

DATE
1863
Jan 1st

For

services rendered as transporter in the
Dept of Wards Texas Legion from
November 1st to December 31
61 days at 25^{cs} a day

15.25

I CERTIFY that the above account is correct and just; that the services were rendered as stated, and that they were necessary for the public service.

A. B. Adams
Capt & Co. Quartermaster, C. S. Army

RECEIVED at Commodore the 22 day of January
1863, of Capt. O. B. Adams Capt. Quartermaster C. S. Army,
the sum of fifteen Dollars and twenty five
Cents, in full of the above account.

Witness. [SIGNED DUPLICATES.]

John C. Ockse

J. Blum
his mark

Blasie. C. L.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724341	20
2	4946	21
3	9444	22
4	9561	23
5	9742	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also *G. Blaise 3 (Kirby's) Battle Tex Vol*

Confederate.

B. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. L. Blazie

Out. | Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When Oct. 10, 1862

Where Houston.

By whom Capt. Kinnie

Mustered into service:

When, 186

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Lt. Cunningham

To what time Apr. 24, 186

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(over)

John S. Stewart

Copyist.

NO. 50725241

50725241

1018.

time extended for war.
Bounty paid

x do on 1018

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. S. Blazie

{ Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 23 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul
July 10, 1862.

Nativity Pennsylvania.

Married or single Single.

County of residence Colorado.

Remarks:

*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 23, Hdqrs Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 724574.

Book mark:

Jno. S. Stewart.

(160)

Copy

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. L. Blassic

Capt.

, Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 10, 1862.

Where Bastrop.

By whom Capt. Finney.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. Cunningham.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Edgar Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Irish Stewart

(Confederate.)

B.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. L. Blasse.

Out., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 4 Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 10, 1861.

Where Bastrop.

By whom Capt. Finney

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. L. Blasse

1st., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 4 Dec. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 10 , 1861.

Where Bastrop

By whom Capt. Finney

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams:

To what time Oct. 31 , 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: Died in Camp
Rockaford Nov. 22, 1862.

*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. C. Stewart

314
Blazie, C. L.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg, the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Wilson's Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. In 1864, the Cavalry Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the commander was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Pickett's Regt Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Blassie, C. L.

✓
Bledsoe, John

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731795
2	1871
3	1956
4	2033
5	2112
6	2188
7	2482
8	8719
9	4752
10	254051
11	061452
12	052468
13	115647673
14	477185742
15	46537312
16	318021
17	375795
18	332625
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 1

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John Blidsoe

Pri. { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *33* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *No June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 2*, 1862.

Where *Payette Co.*

By whom *S. C. Izard*

Mustered into service:

When *May 2*, 1862.

Where *Payette Co.*

By whom *S. C. Izard*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *No Pay*, 1862.

Remarks: *Bounty Paid*

*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(100)

J. O. Brown

Captain

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Bledsoe

Pri., Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 2, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom S. C. St. John

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. Brown

Captain

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Bledsoe

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 2, 1862.

Where

Haystack Co.

By whom

S. L. Dizard

Period

3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Brown

B

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Bledsoe

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 2, 1862.

Where

Bayette Co.

By whom

S. C. Izard

Period

3 years of War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(143)

J. Brown

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Bledsoe

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

May 2

, 1862.

Where

Fayette Co.

By whom

S. C. Dillard

Period

3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

*This company was successively designated as Captain Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nisael's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(442)

J. Brown

Captain.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Bledsoe

Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When May 2, 1862.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Paym Co

S. C. Izard
3 yrs or War

Capt Adams

Apr 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Absent
Absent in hands of
Federals.

This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Brown

Suppl.

Confederate.

B.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Bledsoe

, Co. 5, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Nov. 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

In hands of Federals.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. Bledsoe

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Re Bledsoe

Co. J, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Prisoner of War in hands of Yankees

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. J. D. Small

(Confederate.)

B. | Legion Texas
John Blidsoe
Pot. Co. 2 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured....., 186

Where captured Yazoo City

Remarks:

Number of roll:

23 sheet

(589b)

R. W. Fish

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

B Texas Legion Texas

John Bledsoe
Pvt. Co. I Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186

Where captured Yazoo City

When captured July 1863

Remarks:

Number of roll:

25 sheet 2 B. L. C. Sturvell

Vicksburg, Miss.
(689b)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B | Walls Legion | Tex.

John Bledsoe.
Priv. Co. I Walls Tex Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,
1863.

Roll dated Not dated

, 186

Where captured	<u>Vicksburg, Miss.</u>	
When captured	<u>July 4</u>	, 186 <u>3</u> .
Received	<u>Aug. 3</u>	, 186 <u>3</u> .
Discharged	<u>Aug. 13</u>	, 186 <u>3</u> .
Remarks:	<u>Camp Morton Ind.</u>	

Number of roll

161; sheet

(009b)

2 M. Leonard,

Copy

(Confederate.)

16 *72*
John E. ...
Orl. to N. ...

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863,
by order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro.
Mar. Gen. Dept. of the Mo., under instructions
from the Commissary General of Prisoners

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863.

Where captured *Licksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of roll:

113; sheet 1

(6394)

L. C. ...

Copy

(Confederate.)

B Wall's Texas Region Tex

John Bledsoe
Capt. Geo D Wall's Texas Region

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War
at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug 14, 1863.

Where captured

When captured , 186 .

Remarks, charges, &c.: Transferred to
Fort Delaware Mich. 19-
1864.

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 135

C. E. M. Houghlin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

B | Wells Legions Tex.

John Bledsoe
Capt Co. D. Wells Tex. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

transferred March 19, 1864, from Camp Morton,
Ind., to Fort Delaware, Del., in accordance with
directions received from Col. Wm. Hoffman,
Commissary General of Prisoners, Washington,
D. C., dated March 7, 1864.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Where captured

Richburg, Miss.

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

003 sheet

2 Not Bledsoe

Copylet.

(689b)

(Confederate.)

A. Malls Legion

John S. Sledge

Det. Co. A Malls Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at Fort Delaware, Del., from Indianapolis, Ind., March 22, 1864.

Roll dated not stated

, 186

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

30; sheet 12

J. Ballant

(689b)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

B 4th Texas Legion Corps

John B. B. B.
4th Texas Legion

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

at Fort Delaware, Del.

Where and when captured *Vicksburg, Miss*
July 4, 1863.

When received

March 22, 1864.

X Died	, 186 .
Discharged	, 186 .
Exchanged	, 186 .
Transferred	, 186 .

Remarks:

X Dead within a period of
months of capture

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No. 2; page 105

J. M. Maignard

Confederate.

Major General

Appears on a

Report

of prisoners of war who have died at Fort Delaware, Del., from July 1 to 15, 1864.

Report dated *July 15, 1864*
....., 1864.

Where captured *Union City, Tenn.*

When captured *July 1, 1863*

When joined station *.....*, 1864

Died *.....*, 1864

Cause of death *.....*

Number of grave

Locality of grave *.....*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

280

(654)

W. H. ...

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

B 2 ix

P. C. L. & Co.
Delaware

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

who died at Fort Delaware, Del.

Where captured

When captured

, 186

Date of death

July 8, 1864

Disease

Remarks:

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No. 56; page 100.

(000)

Celler
Copyist.

*Please, John
Hallington*

CONFIDENTIAL

MEDICAL CARD NUMBERS.

1 0017317

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

Book Mark

103

Comp'd

John B. Sedore

Rank

(Co. 2) 1st Lieut

Regimental Hospital,

20th Inf. Reg't

From July 5

1863

Free

From

18

From

18

From

18

From

18

From

18

PRESCRIPTION BOOK.

2112 Reg'l Reg. No. 285

Stadbach

✓
Bleytrick. 5

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736935	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

B **Waul's Legion. Texas.**

F. ...
Det. ..., Co. *...*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *...*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *...*, 186*2*.

Place *...*

Remarks: *...*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for: *Chas. month.*

Attention! These leave since some date.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., F. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Block Isaac

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733980	20
2	6175	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also A Sisselair (sub)

(Confederate.)

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Isaac B. Block

Pat. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,
Waul's Legion.*

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 10, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When May 10, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment 1862

Remarks: County of Davie Co. States \$2.10

This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Timmons) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March and April, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

Confederate.

B

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

I Block

Put

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug , 1862

Enlisted:

When May 10 , 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment , 186

Present or absent.

Remarks: Discharged by (over)

This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Wiggin's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st 2d Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(442)

J A Ingraham

Copyist.

MAY 28.

50736175

1912.

reason of having fur-
nished a Substitute,
A Sinclair & Spal Order
No. 56. July 15. 62
final Statement given.

318

Blunn, William

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. In 1864 part of the Cavalry Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery. The remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalion was consolidated in 1864 to form the 1st Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Blunn, William

Blunn, William

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 the Cavalry Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Limmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

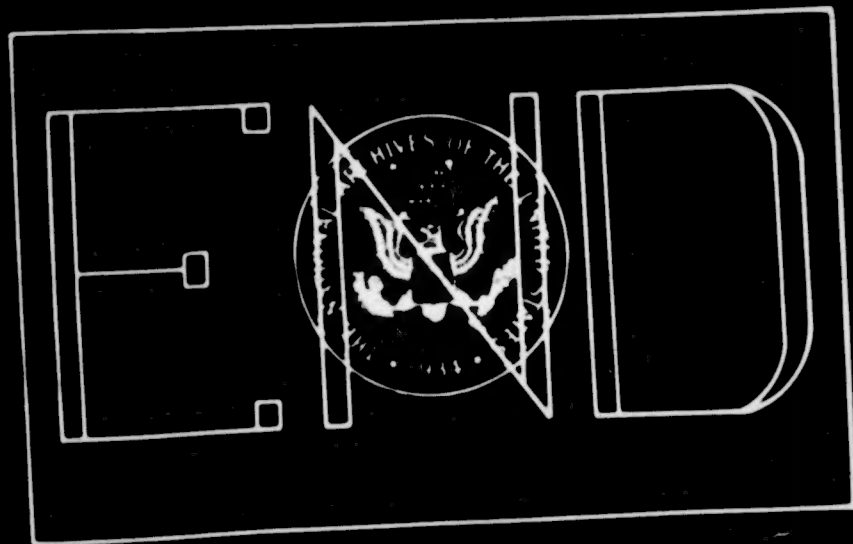
Brune, William

MICROCOPY

3 2 3

ROLL

4 2 5





NATIONAL BUREAU OF STANDARDS
MICROCOPY RESOLUTION TEST CHART

